

# Messages From Within

Peter Daniel Francuch, Ph.D.

ISBN 0-939386-03-8



**Messages From Within**

**Francuch**

**Spiritual  
Advisory  
Press**

# **MESSAGES FROM WITHIN**

**By**

**Peter Daniel Francuch, Ph.D.**

**Spiritual Advisory Press 1982 Santa Barbara, California**

Library of Congress Cataloging in Publication Data

Francuch, Peter Daniel, 1934 - 2001

**MESSAGES FROM WITHIN**

1. Spiritual life. I. Title.

Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 82-60513

ISBN 0-939386-03-8

Copyright © by Peter D. Francuch, Ph.D.

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopy, recording, or any information storage and retrieval system, without permission in writing from the publisher.

Publisher:

Spiritual Advisory Press  
P.O. Box 6344  
Santa Barbara, California 93111

Published by Spiritual Advisory Press in the United States of America.

First Printing.  
Edition 2019.

*(The P.O. Box listed above is no longer valid and only remains here for historical accuracy.)*

*(Electronic version of the First Printing is with permission and approval of the publisher — 2010.)*

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION .....	v	[vi]
MESSAGE ONE: On Misinterpretation of “Jupiter Effect” .....	1	[1]
MESSAGE TWO: On the Nature of the Most High .....	3	[4]
MESSAGE THREE: On Marriage and Sexuality .....	5	[6]
MESSAGE FOUR: On Changeability of One’s State and Condition .....	15	[17]
On Establishment by the Most High of a Special School of Spiritual Re-Awakening, Re-Learning and Re-Structuring in the Spiritual World .....	18	[20]
MESSAGE FIVE: On a New Heavenly Society and Its Purpose and Function .....	21	[24]
MESSAGE SIX: On the Swedenborg’s Understanding of the Last Judgment .....	28	[32]
On the Bible and Its Various Meanings .....	29	[33]
MESSAGE SEVEN: On Life and Its Meaning .....	32	[36]
More On Sexuality and Sexual Intercourse .....	36	[41]
MESSAGE EIGHT: On the Principles of Spiritual Homogeneity .....	40	[46]
MESSAGE NINE: More on the Function of the New Heavenly Society .....	48	[55]
MESSAGE TEN: On the Spiritual Requirements of Everyday Life and a Set of Rules for Such a Life .....	51	[59]

MESSAGE ELEVEN:		
On the New Hellish Pseudo-Society and Its Purpose and Function. Warning About Its Works .....	59	[68]
MESSAGE TWELVE:		
On Various Eras in Mankind's History of Spiritual Development .....	65	[75]
MESSAGE THIRTEEN:		
On Methods of Acquiring Knowledges Throughout Mankind's History .....	69	[80]
MESSAGE FOURTEEN:		
On the Major Structural Changes of the Spiritual World .....	74	[86]
MESSAGE FIFTEEN:		
On Sexuality in the Spiritual World .....	78	[91]
MESSAGE SIXTEEN:		
Continuation on Sexuality in the Spiritual World .....	82	[95]
MESSAGE SEVENTEEN:		
On How Longevity of People's Natural Life on Earth is Determined .....	85	[99]
MESSAGE EIGHTEEN:		
More on the Philosophy of the New School in the Spiritual World .....	91	[106]
MESSAGE NINETEEN:		
More on the Structure and Function of the New Heavenly Society .....	94	[109]
MESSAGE TWENTY:		
On Tactics and Methods of Operation of the New Hellish Pseudo-Society .....	100	[116]
MESSAGE TWENTY-ONE:		
On the Philosophical Concept of Time .....	105	[122]
MESSAGE TWENTY-TWO:		
On Spiritual Principles and Life in General .....	111	[129]

MESSAGE TWENTY-THREE: On Practical Application in Everyday Life of Spiritual Principles .....	117	[136]
MESSAGE TWENTY-FOUR: On Spiritual Requirements of Everyday Life and Living .....	123	[143]
MESSAGE TWENTY-FIVE: On the Practical Principles of Everyday Living .....	132	[153]
MESSAGE TWENTY-SIX: On the Proper Understanding of the Negative State's Nature .....	136	[158]
On Inappropriateness of People's Understanding of Some Life Events .....	139	[162]
MESSAGE TWENTY-SEVEN: On People's Modes of Perception, Unconscious Processes and Altered States of Consciousness .....	144	[167]
MESSAGE TWENTY-EIGHT: On Spiritual Wars and the Methods, Tactics and Weapons Used in These Wars and How They Correspond to the Human's Earthly Wars .....	149	[173]
MESSAGE TWENTY-NINE: On the Source of People's Problems, Miseries and Sufferings and How to Overcome Them .....	160	[186]
MESSAGE THIRTY: On People's Spiritual, Mental and Physical Equipment and on Methods of Treatment of Their Problems .....	166	[193]
On Proper Understanding of Concepts of Karma and Reincarnation .....	170	[198]
MESSAGE THIRTY-ONE: Some Practical Clarifications on the Concept of Spirituality and Spiritual Principles .....	174	[202]



MESSAGE THIRTY-TWO: On the Process of Incarnation of Human Beings on Earth and How Their Choices are Made .....	180	[209]
MESSAGE THIRTY-THREE: On How to Determine Whether One is in the Positive or Negative State .....	187	[218]
MESSAGE THIRTY-FOUR: On the Issues of Everyday Living and On Proper Building Blocks of Everyone's Life .....	195	[227]
MESSAGE THIRTY-FIVE: On the Structure and Content of Reality .....	206	[239]
MESSAGE THIRTY-SIX: On the Nature and Structure of Creation and On Spiritual, Mental and Physical Illnesses and Their Treatment .....	213	[248]
WHY DO PEOPLE CHOOSE TO GO TO HELL? .....	221	[257]
AN ADDITIONAL MESSAGE REGARDING THE NEW HEAVENLY SOCIETY .....	226	[264]
A BRIEF COMMENT ON THE CONCEPT OF REINCARNATION .....	234	[273]
AN IMPORTANT ANNOUNCEMENT FROM THE MOST HIGH .....	238	[277]

*[Page numbers in brackets correspond to numbering in the First Printing – 278 pages. Electronic version contains 239 pages.]*

## INTRODUCTION

The thirty-six plus messages which follow were obtained by the recorder in the process of his communication, contact and dialogue with the Most High within his Inner Mind. They were recorded by him in accordance with a request from the Most High for the purpose of mutual benefit and sharing with those who are interested in spiritual issues and who like to keep their hearts and minds open to new spiritual ideas, thoughts and concepts.

These messages can be considered a sequel to the book, "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality" (published in January 1982). They may be viewed as additions, updates, elaborations, modifications and further explanations of the principles recorded in that book. For this reason it is advisable to read "Fundamentals" first before reading these messages. However, some of the presented messages are of such a magnitude and importance, as far as their practical utility in everyday life and living is concerned, that they can be understood and considered by themselves without the prior reading of "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality".

The spiritual principles of everyday living, as recorded here, require that one approach these messages without any feeling of force, duress, or commitment to accept or abide by whatever is revealed here. The only thing that is required in the process of their reading is to consider them with reason, heart, logic, intuition, feelings and verifications with one's Inner Mind from the Most High, and with freedom of choice. This must be done from within.

No other requirements or demands whatsoever are imposed or placed on anyone.

The first message in this book is about misunderstandings and misinterpretations of the so-called "Jupiter Effect". This message is part of a more elaborate message which has personal and intimate references concerning the recorder's life. At this time it is premature to make this message public in its entirety.

In conclusion, deep appreciation, gratitude and thankfulness is expressed here by the recorder and all his spiritual advisors to those who helped with editing and correcting the English in this manuscript. They

are: Irv and Pearl McCallum of La Jolla, California, Dr. Arthur E. Jones of Beverly Hills, California, Dr. Kathryn Davis of Ventura, California, and my gracious, loving and kind wife, Gloria R. Francuch.

The Recorder  
In Santa Barbara, California  
July, 1982

---

---

**OTHER BOOKS BY PETER D. FRANCUCH, Ph.D.**

Principles of Spiritual Hypnosis (revised edition, 1982)  
Fundamentals of Human Spirituality (1982)  
Messages From Within (1982)  
Intensive Spiritual Hypnotherapy  
(with Arthur E. Jones, Ph.D.) (1983)

## MESSAGE ONE

March 21, 1982.

The messages started to come on this date with a request from the Most High that they be recorded and shared with those who sincerely, from their hearts, are interested in the new spiritual issues.

The first message is part of a personal lesson that has a point of interest for the general public.

“... One has to learn to never take the content of any message in the literal sense only. Messages are always spiritual in their content and not literal. The literality of such messages may or may not come to fruition, depending upon certain spiritual needs known only to the Lord.

A good example of faulty conclusions is the prediction about the “Jupiter Effect.” This phenomenon was completely misunderstood, misinterpreted and taken literally. First, many were expecting that on March 10, 1982 (when all planets of our Solar System were in the same quadrant behind the Sun opposite the Earth) the world would end, or at least some tremendous natural catastrophe would occur. However, no one was sensitive enough to give this event the proper spiritual and “astrological” interpretation. One must remember that astrologically there are always so-called waiting periods for events to take place that both precede and succeed the exact date of such a phenomenon. So, if something were to happen, it would happen before or after the exact date (or both before and after) but rarely on the exact date. Since all planets of the Solar System are engaged, the waiting period is cumulative. Therefore, the effect of this phenomenon may start at least two years prior to its exact date (in this particular case, it started with the 1980 violent eruptions of Mt. St. Helens, the Iranian crisis, the Soviet invasion of Afghanistan) and will continue several years after the exact date (possibly to the end of this century). However nothing happened on the exact date because of the so called “eye of the hurricane” rule. In the center of a devastating hurricane there is an eye, an island of complete calmness, peace and tranquility where nothing happens. People forgot that this phenomenon was taking place in the constellation of Libra which corresponds to social, political, economic and marital events, and other similar violence, assassinations, floods, etc. not necessarily to geological events. We have had such events in Afghanistan, Poland, the Middle East, Central America and the Falkland Islands. On March 20, 1982 the double re-eruption of Mt. St. Helens occurred, as well as many other things. These are all physical or natural manifestations and

## ***Messages From Within***

---

correspondences of the “Jupiter Effect”. They will go on (with intermittent periods of longer or shorter respite), compounding until the end of the human era on planet Earth and the beginning of the New Age. **Only the Lord knows the exact dates and times of this end.**

However, the most important consideration, apparently overlooked by everyone, was the fact that the “Jupiter Effect” is a correspondence of a spiritual state of affairs and events that have been occurring in the spiritual world. By and large these events were completed at the time corresponding to March 10, 1982. In actuality at that date, or to be precise, at what corresponds to that date, the typical human era ended in the spiritual world. This will eventually have tremendous consequences, including an incalculable impact on and for all Creation, and an unpredictable influence on our life on planet Earth. Because the typical human era is only a phenomenon of this Solar System and its corresponding factors, it must also be reflected in the constellation of its planets. Hence occurrences of phenomena such as the “Jupiter Effect” in this particular century. In different centuries this effect has had and will have different meanings in accordance with the spiritual states and processes and degrees of spiritual progression which were and will be relevant to that particular time.

This is a good illustration as to how various messages about doomsdays and precise dates of events must be taken with great reservation. They are correspondences of events which happen in the spiritual world. They may or may not be synchronous with time in the natural world. It is rare when they are.

This is all for today.

## MESSAGE TWO

March 24, 1982

The following was revealed to me today by the Most High:

The nature of the Most High is constant. Everything in the Most High is in an absolute state and an absolute process. The constancy and absoluteness of the Most High is not changeable.

However, because of this absolute state and process, the nature of the Most High contains within Itself all changes from eternity to eternity in their infinite varieties and manifestations. Therefore, the Most High is in the process and state of continuous change. This is the very sign of the Most High's absoluteness and constancy.

This is also a base, a foundation for continuous creation from eternity to eternity of an infinite variety of different new ideas, different new concepts, different new spiritual, intermediate and natural worlds, dimensions, universes, galaxies, solar systems, planets, time and space lines and paratimes and different new sentient entities.

The old ideas, concepts, worlds, sentient entities, etc., are in a state and process of continuous modification and change reflecting this absolute order relative to the Most High. This is what spiritual progression is all about.

From this stems the mortal danger of clinging rigidly to the old, conventional, traditional, cultural ways that unnaturally force people into avoiding any changes and to preserve, by all means, the old. Such an effort comes directly from Hell and obviously leads one to Hell. The so-called tortures of Hell consist of, among other things, the necessity to change sooner or later, even though no one there has any desire and/or motivation to change. The inhabitants of Hell live in constant terror, expecting at any time to be subjected to the necessity for making a decision about changing their states and conditions.

This also illustrates that all churches and religions which exist on planet Earth, without any exceptions, by not allowing anything new to come into their doctrines, by rigidly clinging to the old revelations of the Bible and other holy books and writings of the prophets (including Swedenborg), and by not allowing necessary updates and modifications of these revelations, are serving, supporting and perpetuating Hells here on



## ***Messages From Within***

---

planet Earth (in the natural form) and in the spiritual world (in the spiritual form).

This is the reason why the present form of religions and churches must be unconditionally abolished and replaced entirely with the new spirituality which will reflect in its doctrines and teachings the absolute necessity for continuous change, modification and progression, and the dynamic nature of everything in existence. The same is true, of course, for all human social establishments, systems, governments, institutions, cultures, etc., since they are all correspondences of the spiritual state of affairs.

Because all heavenly societies reflect the Most High's nature of constant change, they are continuously modified, rearranged, renewed, restructured and reorganized into ever higher and more spiritual modes of existence. The happiness and bliss of the members of these societies are in their fullest when the members actively, creatively and uniquely participate on and in these changes. Thus, they are highly motivated to change constantly. Such motivation is crucial for them because it is the driving force behind their eternal spiritual progression.

## MESSAGE THREE

March 25, 1982

The following clarifications and explanations were given to me by the Lord today:

Under the present conditions existing on planet Earth, no true, genuine, spiritual marriages are possible. There are several reasons why this is so (among other things):

1. The present people on planet Earth are the result of genetic manipulations by the so-called pseudo-creators (see "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality"). Several millions of years ago (about 3-4 million) people were fabricated from non-spiritual principles for only one intention and purpose: to prove that sentient life is possible without any spiritual principles. For that reason, everything in the present people is geared toward opposing and eliminating anything spiritual. This is, in most instances, an unconscious effort. However, many people dedicate their lives to this abominable goal. This includes whole societies and countries. In such people, this effort is conscious, although the real motivating factors stem from the deep unconsciousness where they were implanted by the pseudo-creators.

Principles of femininity and masculinity, in their genuine essence and substance, are spiritual principles. Therefore, it was necessary for the pseudo-creators to distort, pervert, mutilate and restructure their meaning, function and manifestation in the natural degree, where such destructive efforts are possible to actualize. Planet Earth was given to them for this purpose. Thus, it became a stage upon which a demonstration of the consequences and outcomes of such non-spiritual strivings could become reality for purposes of illustration and learning.

True spiritual marriages are possible only under conditions of complete spirituality where no distortions exist. Since such important conditions were carefully obliterated by the pseudo-creators, together with obliteration of any memories for these acts, no true marriages are feasible on planet Earth so long as the experiment continues and is permitted by the Most High.

2. By genetic manipulation, the pseudo-creators implanted the non-spiritual pseudo-principles of pseudo-life in their pseudo-creation. Thus, they deprived human life of the most important principle which makes humans true humans: true spirituality. For that reason, present

## ***Messages From Within***

---

“humans” on planet Earth are not true humans but only pseudo-humans. In the pseudo-conditions of the pseudo-life, only pseudo-relations are possible.

All these factors became part of the heredity and genes of the pseudo-humans. In a compounded and cumulative manner, they were and are being transmitted to all posterities and newly-born children. Because of this arrangement, it was necessary to permit children to be born by non-spiritual, physical, animalistic means which do not contain anything of direct endowment from the Most High. In this connotation, whatever level and degree of good, love, truth and wisdom, along with their principles and derivatives, remained in pseudo-humans were completely and totally contaminated, polluted, distorted and saturated with non-spirituality. It is impossible to build true, genuine, spiritual relationships and marriages on such contaminations, pollutions and distortions.

3. The present condition of people on planet Earth is such that it denotes an unusual, unnatural, pathological and artificially forced and imposed mixture and co-existence of positive and negative states: good and truth together with evil and falsities. Unfortunately, this condition is considered by many to be a natural, normal and necessary state of affairs which is a driving force of creativity and activity, and which motivates people to be and to exist. This is a great fallacy fabricated in the Hells and induced into people’s minds.

It is utterly impossible, in the spiritual sense, to conjoin good to evil, good to falsity, or truth to evil, truth to falsity. Therefore, if true spiritual marriages were to take place under such mixed conditions, the eternal profanation of all spiritual principles would occur.

All true spiritual principles are manifested in concepts of masculinity and femininity. All non-spiritual pseudo-principles are manifested in the pseudo-concepts of distorted understandings of marriage, sexuality and family life. The former are always based on freedom, independence, tolerance, understanding, mutual sharing, mutual benefit and exchange. The latter are always based on possessiveness, jealousy, taboos, demands, restrictions, projections, false expectations, fears, exclusivity, dictates, hate, manipulations, prescriptions, stereotypes, convenience, selfishness and ulterior motivation. One cannot very well build a genuine, spiritual relationship based on such a mixture of opposites.

A good analogy of such a situation can be found in the concepts of matter and anti-matter. If one were to mix these two, a complete annihilation through a spectacular explosion of both would occur.

Analogically, if true spiritual marriages were instituted under the present conditions of people's pseudo-spirituality and mixture, such an explosion would take place that it would eternally annihilate all life in all dimensions, levels and degrees of existence and being.

Hence, the Lord takes good care to protect that no true spiritual marriages and bonds come to fruition on Earth so long as the present conditions of non-spirituality and distorted spirituality exist.

Now, this does not mean that some people who are presently married (pseudo-married) will not be spiritually married to each other in the spiritual world. Many will be. But first they will have to undergo a process of purification and cleansing from all contaminations they acquired by virtue of the process of physical, non-spiritual birth, genetics, heredity and other factors introduced by the pseudo-creators for the purpose of destroying spirituality. No one at all can be truly married so long as one chose to come to this world by the means imposed by the pseudo-creators. Whoever comes to this world relinquishes the possibility of being fully spiritual and truly married, and is thus necessarily contaminated by the non-spirituality as fabricated by the pseudo-creators. Under these conditions, no one knows what true spiritual marriage is.

In order to enter a true spiritual marriage, one must first be decontaminated. Decontamination is impossible to achieve here on Earth under the present existing conditions, characterized by the rule of the negative state. Therefore, such a decontamination is possible only in the spiritual world.

4. Swedenborg correctly defined spiritual marriage as a conjunction of good and truth and love and wisdom. He also pointed out that marriage symbolizes, in a higher sense, the marriage of Jesus Christ and the Church. However, the concepts of good and truth, love and wisdom, and the spiritual meaning of this great symbolism are completely misunderstood and misinterpreted by people. Also, the application of these meanings to actual physical marriages is completely distorted.

Conjunction of good and truth signifies unification of all spiritual principles which are subsumed under the broader categories of masculinity and femininity. These categories denote clusters of spiritual states and processes which relate to principles of love and principles of

## ***Messages From Within***

---

wisdom and all their derivatives summarily. There are infinite numbers of such derivatives. For this reason, they never denote a relationship between one physical male and one physical female. Inconsistency in Swedenborg's interpretation occurred when he took this broader meaning of the principles and applied them narrowly to human couples and their physical marital bonds. Because he was influenced by his time, customs and modes (post-Dark Ages era), his interpretation of earthly physical marital bonds is inconsistent with the true spiritual meaning of such a marriage. Such an inconsistency was necessary under the conditions which existed in Swedenborg's time both on Earth (just coming out of the Dark Ages) and in the spiritual world (just completing the Last Judgment that happened in one area of the world of spirits). Mankind was not yet ready to acquire the understanding and acceptance of the deeper and higher meaning of spiritual marriage and human sexuality.

As far as the symbolism of the marriage of Jesus Christ and the Church is concerned, people forget that the words "Jesus Christ", in themselves, from within, already denote complete, total and absolute unification of all spiritual principles which are continuously in marriage (the words "Jesus Christ" signify, among many other things, all principles of femininity — "Jesus", — and all principles of masculinity — "Christ"). Each principle consists of infinite numbers of further principles and their derivatives in both directions, which are all in marital union with each other, thus making complete One God.

On the other hand, the Church is one body. However, that oneness consists of numerous individual and unique bodies which comprise the life of the Church from the Lord who is eternally unified and within Himself/Herself eternally and absolutely married. If this were not the case, no relationships between God and humans would be possible.

Since the Lord is in an Absolute State and an Absolute Process, He/She can relate only in an absolute sense. But it is also true that it is necessary to reciprocate this relationship on an equal basis — in an absolute sense. However, the dilemma here is that no one can relate to the Lord in an absolute sense because only the Lord is absolute. Everyone else is in the relativity of one's condition. We are all relative to the Absolute Most High. The dilemma is resolved by the fact that the Lord relates simultaneously to infinite numbers of sentient entities (of which people of Earth are one stock), and every individual person relates to the Lord by assuming spiritual identities of all others and himself/herself in his/her unique and unrepeatable manner. Assumption of such identities and self-identity is possible by the principles of mutual sharing and mutual benefit. So, when one relates to the opposite sexual

characteristics of people, one relates to the Lord (who is present in that one in an unrepeatable and unique manner — in one's Inner Mind) in a very special and unique way possible only through and by that one specific person. This is what a true spiritual relationship signifies. Such an understanding is lacking in people's concepts. Therefore, they cannot enter, under these conditions, into a true spiritual marriage.

5. The above principles constitute the principles of true love-making and sexuality. Sexuality's higher purpose, among other things, is at least three-fold: first, to know one's self better; second, to know others better; and third, most importantly, to know the Lord better. Because of people's relativistic condition, knowledge of the Lord is available only through knowledge of self and others. One of the best possible ways to acquire such knowledge is by sharing oneself with others for this particular spiritual purpose and mutual benefit. This is the motivating factor of true spirituality. On the physical level, this principle is manifested by sexual desires. Sexual intercourse, in its intimacy of sharing and mutual benefit, is one of the best tools to acquire such knowledge.

However, under the present conditions on Earth, one is limited and restricted by the negative state and social conventions, traditions, customs and cultures to have such relationships only with one person — husband/wife (pseudo-husband/pseudo-wife, or in some countries with one's wives), and only in the context of the so-called marital bonds, primarily for one purpose only — procreation. All else, and especially the true spiritual purpose, is disregarded, condemned, or at least looked upon with suspicion. This attitude suffocates any possibility of acquiring vitally important further knowledge about oneself, others and the Lord. The consequences of such restrictions for people's spiritual, mental, emotional, intellectual, social, sexual and physical well-being are devastating and destructive, as the history of pseudo-mankind demonstrates so vividly. Such a situation eliminates any possibility of establishing true spiritual marriages and proper sexual relationships. This outcome was projected by the pseudo-creators into people's lives so that no true spirituality could take hold through sexuality and marital bonds.

6. The concepts of adultery and monogamy are misunderstood by people. Adultery is not defined and determined by engagement in sexual intercourse with a sexual partner other than one's own spouse. Such an engagement may or may not be adulterous. True adultery is defined by spiritual principles. Spiritual principles are determined by one's intent in having such a relationship. In this sense, if one marries someone for selfish reasons — to misuse or to be misused, to manipulate or to be



## ***Messages From Within***

---

manipulated, to possess or to be possessed, to hurt or to be hurt, to depend upon or to be depended upon, etc., — one commits adultery with one's own so-called marital partner. Any ulterior motivation and negative, selfish intention, if it hurts the other and/or oneself, may lead to an adulterous stance regardless of whether it is within marriage, outside of marriage, or while one is single.

If one approaches such a relationship with a good, positive intent, for mutual benefit, to share and to be shared, to love and to be loved, to give and to receive, to know and be known, etc., — for the purpose of acquiring greater knowledge of oneself, others and the Lord in order to be able to share, to give more, and in a better way, to be a better human being, more useful and productive, one is acting spiritually and from the true love of God. It would be a spiritual abomination to call such a relationship and sexual intercourse adulterous or fornicative. But the present type of people, under the brainwashings of religious doctrines and social demands and traditions, do just that. Thus they play into the hands of the pseudo-creators who purposefully distorted the true spiritual concepts of marriage and sexuality.

Monogamy, on the other hand, signifies that good can be conjoined only to its truth as love can be conjoined only to its wisdom, as wisdom and truth can be conjoined only to their respective love and good. Because there is an infinite variety of manifestations of principles of good and truth, truth and good, love and wisdom, and wisdom and love, there are infinite possibilities of conjunctions. Every specific element of good and love has a corresponding precise specific element of truth and wisdom and vice-versa. The true conjunction is possible only between these two specific, precise corresponding elements. Such a conjunction leads to their complete unification so that they become truly one complete and perfect element. Conjunction with other elements, not in precise corresponding position, does not and cannot lead to unification. Therefore, spiritual marriages are always monogamous. No polygamous relations in this connotation are spiritually feasible. However, determination of which element of love is specific to the corresponding element of wisdom, and vice-versa, is possible only under conditions of total spirituality. Such conditions do not exist, at the present time, on planet Earth. Therefore, no true spiritual marriages are possible here. In this situation, the concepts of monogamy, polygamy, adultery, etc., are superfluous because no one has the knowledge of true spiritual principles which can be conjoined to each other. Only the Lord has such knowledge. For that reason only the Lord can marry people.

7. Another error in people's concept of marriage is that they disregarded in such a relationship the principle of sharing and mutual benefit. Although no true marriage is possible with any other elements but only with one corresponding specific element, it does not mean that there also is no sharing for mutual benefit and pleasure possible among them. The opposite is true: the true spiritual principle states that once such unification and oneness takes place, it is shared with all other elements which are similarly unified or seeking unification in oneness. How else could specificity of the unity of one particular conjunction, which is so unique and unrepeatable, be transmitted to others; and how else could everyone participate in such an important experience if it were closed in a self-feeding loop and not available for sharing with all others? To think to the contrary means to think non-spiritually and from Hell.

The pseudo-creators did everything to prevent people from the discovery of this truth. They infused guilt, restrictions and taboos on sexuality and marriages so that people were prevented from seeking greater and greater knowledge of themselves, others and the Lord. Such knowledge, of course, would lead people toward a greater true spirituality. This was one thing the pseudo-creators did not want to happen.

With such restrictions, taboos, guilts, limitations, projections, expectations, dictates, atrocities, abominations and all other insanities regarding marriage, sexuality and family life, it is not possible to establish true spiritual marriages on Earth.

8. One of the major principles of spirituality is that everything in creation is in the process of continuous change, update and modification. (See message dated March 24, 1982.) In the everyday lives of people, this principle is reflected in their need for variety. This need is one of the motivating factors of spiritual progression and change. This need originated from the fact that one cannot be in an absolute state and process that comprises all possible changes from eternity to eternity. Only the Most High is in the Absolute State and Process. In order to survive, to progress and to be motivated to approximate to eternity such an absolute condition, one needs a continuous variety of changes which lead one to greater and greater knowledge of self, others and the Lord. If one were limited in scope, possibilities, choices, expressions, impressions, sharings, etc., to one or very few alternatives only, one could not progress, one could not become more oneself, and one simply could not survive. All creativity, productivity and usefulness would cease to be. In such a situation, life would be dull, boring and meaningless. No joy and pleasure of living could be derived from such a situation.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

This principle of variety is reflected in the human sexual response. The majority of people can be and are sexually attracted, aroused and stimulated by more than one person of the opposite sex. They can be and are aroused by many, and they have desires to have sexual intercourse with many.

Now, this desire, in its original form, before the negative state took over here, came from true spiritual principles as a reflection of the need to know oneself, others, and the Lord better. After all, in making love to someone unique, one, in a higher sense, makes love to the Lord, or to be precise, to one of the Lord's unique characteristics which are and can be represented, expressed and shared only by and with that one particular person who is the process, manifestation and extension of that specific, unique characteristic. No one else can give one such an experience and such a knowledge. By acquiring this experience and knowledge, one makes further steps toward the better knowledge of oneself, others and the Lord, and thus one becomes more complete, more integrated, more individualized and a better human being.

In marital relationships which presently exist, such a sexual experience, with such a purpose and intent, may and can enhance and enrich each other's sexuality and intensify a mutual desire for each other, bringing a variety and excitement into their relationship and giving them a sense of true sharing, mutual benefit and love without any boredom, banality and one-sidedness, and without any jealousy, possessiveness, paranoia and selfish exclusivity. With such an intent and approach, presently existing marriages on Earth could be considerably improved and become a source of happiness, creativity and birth of the new, higher idea for everyone's spiritual progression. They could eventually lead toward the reestablishment of true spiritual marriages, or at least prepare the way for them.

Such an outcome of sexuality and marriages was not acceptable to the pseudo-creators because it led toward greater spirituality. The pseudo-creators had no such intent. Therefore, they inculcated in their pseudo-creativees pseudo-human feelings of guilt, possessiveness, jealousy and many other similar atrocities and abominations (considered by many to be spiritual and Godly — just the opposite of truth) that completely destroyed the true meaning of sexuality, marriage and family life on Earth.

9. The spiritual principles of masculinity and femininity, as manifested in the concepts of Love and Wisdom, and Good and Truth, are built and manifested on principles of complete and total equality,

freedom and independence. No preferences, dominion, subserviency and/or exclusivity of one principle over another is possible or even conceivable. In the true spiritual sense, there is no domination, manipulation, dependency or slavery possible. Therefore, they are in all respects equal. They are different in their manifestation but entirely equal in their importance. No true conjunction, unification and oneness can occur with them on any other principle but equality, freedom and independence. True spiritual marriage is possible only on the basis of this equality, freedom and independence of femininity and masculinity. True unification can take place only on such a basis. Anything less leads to destruction and hate; thus, it is evil and comes from Hell.

In the present non-spiritual condition on planet Earth, no such equality of the sexes and of people in general exists. Therefore no spiritual marriages can take hold here.

10. Finally, because present mankind is the result of the fabrication and an experiment by the pseudo-creators, which was permitted by the Lord so that the question of what it is like to be without spirituality or with distorted spirituality could be answered, and its result could be demonstrated and illustrated by a living example of people, it was necessary to institute the state of ignorance and unconscious processes. To be born into ignorance, with more than ninety percent of the mind at the unconscious level, is to be born into no outward spirituality.

True spirituality requires full knowledge, full consciousness of all processes, and no limitations and restrictions. Ignorance and unconscious processes are limiting and restricting. Since all the knowledge people acquire from birth stems from ignorance, they are fed, instead of true knowledge, a myriad of distorted and falsified knowledges. Ignorance produces and promotes educated ignorance.

In order to resume the dominion of true spirituality and its principles in human life, it is necessary to return to the original spiritual methods by ways and means of which people were coming into this world — into full knowledge and complete consciousness. (See “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality.”) Only in this way can the compounding and accumulation of ignorance and evils, falsities and distortions (imposed genetically and through heredity) be disrupted, and the New Spiritual Age with a New Mankind can take hold on Earth. As long as people are born by the old, animalistic ways, as fabricated by the pseudo-creators, the hereditary and genetic transmission of evil and falsity will continue in geometric progression. Thus, people will always be contaminated by the negative tendencies and will rot in their desire to distort,

## ***Messages From Within***

---

misconstrue, misguide and destroy more and more. Under such conditions, no true spiritual marriages can exist on this planet, since they are built on the fullness of knowledge, complete consciousness of all processes of the human mind, in the state and process of freedom and independence.

So long as people are contaminated by negative states, and live in them, they cannot be in freedom and independence and in fullness of knowledge and consciousness of all processes and levels of their minds. Therefore, they cannot be truly married.

This is the end of today's message.

## MESSAGE FOUR

March 27, 1982

The following was revealed to me today by the Most High.

One of the most important realizations and knowledges that have recently been made available to all Creation, including those in the Hells and the pseudo-creators, is the realization of an indisputable fact that no one is locked into one's state and condition, and that everyone can change, modify, update and recede from one's present condition, if, of course, one wants to.

The reason this is such an important knowledge is that until recently most people in the spiritual worlds (hells, the intermediate world and the human heavens) were of the opinion and conviction that one must stay in one's condition forever, that any progression or regression had to be and could be actualized strictly and only within that condition.

Such a view has been and still is perpetuated and maintained by most religious doctrines, including some literal statements in the Bible and some misinterpretations of Swedenborg's concepts. Humans on Earth have a saying, "As the tree falls, so will it lie", which implies that nothing can ever change once the choice has been made.

However, such statements, views, opinions and interpretations were taken literally and not spiritually. The spiritual and internal meaning of them contends that whatever is meant literally "for good, forever, to eternity", in the spiritual sense denotes the potentiality of someone's state and condition to be for good, forever, to eternity. It, by no means, denotes that it must be for good, forever and to eternity.

For this reason, any such statement in the Bible, in the writings of holy books of various prophets, and in Swedenborg's concepts basically signify that one may choose to stay forever in one's chosen condition, state and process. One does not have to change. One is not forced into anything. But it also means that one does not have to stay there forever and that one may and is able to change any time one desires, provided one submits oneself voluntarily to such a change with all its consequences and outcomes and from one's own free will recedes from the former lifestyle. It does not matter what dimension, level, degree, step or line one is in at the time (be it in the deepest Hell, or in the Highest Heaven, or in the natural degree, etc.). This interpretation was obliterated from people's memories throughout Creation for the following



## ***Messages From Within***

---

reasons (among many other reasons which cannot yet be revealed at this particular time).

When the negative state came into existence in the spiritual world (in the form of the Hells) and in the natural world (in the form of people of this planet), it had to be validated by the choices made to be and to exist forever to eternity. In order for it to take any hold, it had to be convinced that it may stay forever. Inherent in the nature of the negative state is a necessity to perceive everything in the terms of finality. Nothing is changeable in its condition. The evilness of the negative state is determined by the principles of its finality and unchangeability. Whatever is changeable cannot be motivated by evil intent. Whatever is not motivated by evil intent is from good. Therefore, it is good and proper to strive for change and to change. Such a condition gives one perspective for eternal growth and progression, since it gives one a chance to continuously learn something new by experiencing it, living it, and realizing it in one's experiential life. This change is not limited to within one's state, as Swedenborg thought, and as many still think, but is from state to state, from level to level, from dimension to dimension as well. In the negative state, no such situation is conceivable. The reason is that it would be considered only transitory, as an intermediate step in the process of one's learning about the transient, temporary nature of the state of evil's existence. With such knowledge, the negative state could not sustain itself.

So, in order for the negative state to flourish and bear its fruits, together with a live demonstration of its nature, outcomes and consequences, it was permitted by the Lord that any knowledge and memory of the temporality and transiency of the negative state be obliterated for the time being from all Creation. The only thing that was allowed to persist with some people and sentient entities in all Creation was rumor, surmise, speculation and contention about whether one is or is not locked for eternity in one's state and condition. The negative state and the literal sense of the Bible and other sources, of course, support the notion that it is forever. Heavenly societies, other sentient entities and worlds, and a few people on Earth argue the opposite. No tangible proof, except the Scriptural literal sense and some of Swedenborg's statements (although Swedenborg is not consistent in this respect), was available for either argument, and no direct revelation from the Lord about this situation was granted until now.

Another reason why such a situation was permitted by the Lord was that, if people were to know for sure that one is not obliged and eternally committed to stay forever in the negative state, the experiment and its

consequences and the answering of the question, as to what it is like to be without spirituality or with distorted spirituality, would not be authentic; it would be a joke and no one would take it seriously. This applied until now to all other states. It would have been like playing a game, “Let us pretend”, and no true, genuine learning could have occurred or come to fruition from such a situation. That would have hindered the true spiritual progression throughout all Creation. The true reality of any condition is determined by certainty that it will stay forever. It is true that the state stays forever, but only as an experience, a learning, and not as a permanent stagnant reality. On the other hand, if any state stays forever, it does not mean that its participants must stay in it forever. This is a very crucial distinction that puts the whole concept in an entirely different perspective. Until now, most people have not realized this difference in the interpretation. Hence, faulty conclusions concerning it have resulted.

As mentioned in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”, all Creation, together with all of those who participated in the negative state in Hell and here on Earth, agreed from their own freedom of choice before the beginning of time and space (in their ideas in the Absolute Thought Process of the Most High) with obliteration of these memories and knowledges so that the experiment and learning could be valid, reliable, conclusive and useful.

An additional reason why the Lord permitted such a situation was to discourage people from participating in the negative state. Before one makes a choice to be engaged in the negative state, one is presented with the “facts” — that the consequences of such a participation could have eternal duration. People think twice before they choose to come here. Of course, “could have” does not mean “will have.” But such is the nature of the natural degree and the negative state that it tends to perceive this warning as a finality of state. The importance of this experiment for all Creation and the Lord’s first advent to this Earth was clearly demonstrated and discussed in the book, “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality.”

There are some other important reasons why this situation was permitted to exist by the Lord, but they cannot be revealed at this particular time.

At the present time, the results of this experiment have been learned and demonstrated to all Creation. The use from it has been derived. Therefore, the process of its gradual elimination is being instituted by the Lord.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

The first step in this process is a direct revelation from the Lord about all of this and about the fact that no one is locked forever in any state and condition. This fact is no longer a topic of surmise, argument, supposition and guessing, but the real eternal truth revealed directly by the Lord.

It is important to remember that for several million years people believed the contrary. They were brainwashed by the Hells, religious doctrines and teachings about eternal damnation in the Hells, about being eternally locked in one particular state in the Heavens, and about many other similar spiritual abominations. It will not be an easy process to eliminate all these false knowledges and replace them with genuine truths. It will take a lot of effort and time.

In order for those who thought they were locked forever in their state, condition and process, and for those who express a desire from their own free will to learn more, to commence the process of purification, to be cleansed of the particular falsities, their consequences, lack of proper knowledge, etc., the Lord, for that purpose, is about to establish, under His/Her direct auspices and charge, a special school called the School of Spiritual Re-Awakening, Re-Learning and Re-Structuring. This school will be placed in a special region specifically created for that purpose by the Lord. This region will be in direct, simultaneous proximity to all the Heavens (both of humans from Earth and from the other regions of Creation), to all intermediate worlds, to all Hells (including the Hells of the pseudo-creators), to all levels and dimensions of the natural worlds, and to planet Earth.

The reason the school will have such a proximity is that it must be connected first hand to all experiences of all Creation and its dimensions, levels, degrees, steps and lines, so that all choices are present and all consequences of such choices are available experientially for everyone who comes to that school. Only under these conditions can objective, unbiased, undistorted and free choices be made.

So, whoever desires and decides to change one's state will be sent to the school for re-learning and re-structuring in accordance with the new concepts of spirituality.

However, the school will have a much broader function. One of them is to help all those coming from the Hells to become aware of the new knowledge, and the new opportunity for initiation of the desired change. Everyone in the Hells is spiritually, mentally, emotionally and

intellectually ill. Before assuming a new life, they need first to be treated. The school will provide such treatment.

Many people in the intermediate world, after their entry there, are also confused, bewildered and ill. If eligible, they will come to the school and get rid of their confusion, bewilderment and contamination from the negative state. The same is true for people coming from planet Earth.

However, many people on planet Earth, while still in their physical bodies, will have direct access to the school and will serve the school as teachers, therapists, ministers and helpers of others here on this planet. They will participate in the school's activities and administration and will implement the new rules of spiritual re-awakening, re-learning, treatment and restructuring there as well as here on Earth. They themselves will first undergo the whole process and treatment in that school to get rid of their own problems and distortions so that they can in a better way help others. These people will have a physical sensation of being in the school and remembering what happened after they return to this level of consciousness. All inhabitants of the Heavens who have a desire to learn more about this new revelation and concepts of multi-dimensional changes, and who wish to experience various other possibilities and choices so that they can grow more and be more useful to others and to the Lord, will also have full access to this school and will be able to enroll there and contribute to its program.

The same is true for all other sentient entities (humanoids and non-humanoids) throughout all Creation who have a desire and a need to learn more about the new concepts of spirituality as applied to this particular region. They will share their own experiences with all residents of the school and learn from all residents about their experiences. Thus, mutual benefit will be established.

One of the major functions of this school is to ensure to eternity for everyone in Creation, from the Lord, the possibility of change and spiritual progression; to generate continuously new ideas, new concepts, new learning, new possibilities, fresh choices and their practical utility and implementation as they flow continuously from the Most High; and to make sure that no one ever again falls into the faulty belief that one is locked forever in one state or damned to Hell for eternity, even if it is in the pseudo-creators' Hell.

I am told that as a first and very modest forerunner, a tiny little prototype of this school's ideas appeared on this planet in the form of spiritual hypnosis. Spiritual hypnosis has for its purpose a spiritual

## ***Messages From Within***

---

re-awakening, re-learning, re-structuring and recalling the reasons why one has chosen to live the life of negatives and problems.

In the school the concept of spiritual advisors will be utilized in a much broader and deeper sense than that which is being utilized at the present time in the process of spiritual hypnosis. One is always connected with one's spiritual advisors. Therefore, in the process of re-learning and re-structuring in the school, all spiritual advisors will be physically, so to speak, and in all other respects participating in this process and will be undergoing the whole treatment procedure themselves simultaneously with their advisee. Thus, there will be no disproportion, imbalance and/or lack of anything or anyone in that school.

Of course, there is much more to the structure, purpose, goal and program of this new school than what is revealed here. If it is necessary and useful, more will be revealed later.

This is the end of today's message.

## MESSAGE FIVE

March 28, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Lord:

Some time ago the Lord created, instituted and activated an entirely new state and condition in the form of a new heavenly society. This society transcends anything thus far in existence. The structure, function, purpose and goal of this society are of such a nature that it surpasses anything in human comprehension.

However, some concepts may be related because they are remotely within the scope of human understanding.

The spiritual world, comprised of those people who came from planet Earth, has been divided in general terms into three Heavens, two kingdoms, an intermediate world and various levels of Hells. The structure and function of this particular spiritual world was revealed to and described by Swedenborg.

However, it was erroneously assumed by many that this structure is permanent and will stay to eternity without any change.

To assume this means to assume that the Lord stopped creating anything new. As it was stated on March 24, 1982, the Lord is in the process and state of continuous change. Thus, the Lord not only maintains His/Her Creation but also creates to eternity new ideas, concepts, states, processes, sentient entities, etc.

The above-mentioned structure in the spiritual world (from humans of planet Earth) was temporary and transient. It served its purpose and use.

Under the old structure, various levels and degrees of heaven were isolated and closed within themselves. No direct trespassing from one territory to another was possible or permissible without special permission and preparation. Communication among them occurred primarily by and through correspondences, the Word, by specially appointed mediators or on the level of the intermediate world (which Swedenborg called the world of spirits).

This condition was necessary as long as the typical human era had been in existence in the spiritual world (for definition and description of

## ***Messages From Within***

---

the specific and typical human era see Chapter Six, Part One, pp. 296-297 of “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”). The human era was and is an era of divisions, restrictions, limitations and exclusivity. This condition was reflected in the structure of the human Heaven. Those in this Heaven have been divided in accordance with the degree and extent of their perception and acceptance of truth and wisdom, good and love, faith and charity, love to God and love to the neighbor, and their various combinations and manifestations.

By this division, they also, among other things, protected themselves from possible assaults from the negative spirits and the Hells that were allowed for certain spiritual reasons and purposes to roam throughout the spiritual world of humans of planet Earth.

Inherent in the above-mentioned structure of the spiritual world are, necessarily, gross limitations, restrictions, isolations and a sense of exclusivity. It served its excellent purpose for various important reasons, but its eternal continuation is not conceivable. It is contrary to the nature of the Most High.

Recently, the typical and specific human era ended in the spiritual world and is also in the process of coming to an end in the natural world. The ending of this human era in the spiritual world was completed in its entirety on what corresponds to human categories to the time of March 10, 1982 (at the time of the so-called “Jupiter Effect” which people took literally, disregarding its spiritual correspondence — and, as a result, of course, they were disappointed).

The ending of the typical human era enabled the Lord to proceed with extensive and intensive reorganization restructuring, modification and updating of the entire spiritual world of humans from planet Earth. This includes all levels, degrees, regions and areas of the Heavens, Intermediate Worlds, Hells and regions assigned to and occupied by the pseudo-creators.

In order for such an extensive and intensive reorganization to take place and take hold, it was first necessary to create a very special state, condition and process in the form of a heavenly human society which would transcend anything so far in being and existence. This society incorporates in its structure, in a unique conglomeration, integration, assimilation and individuation, all available elements of all levels, degrees, regions, steps and societies in the entire Heaven from humans of planet Earth. This new society could be considered the homogenous principle of human existence and being. The homogeneity of spirituality

and all religions had been lost since the time of the establishment of the negative state. Now, in the form of this newly created heavenly society, it has been reestablished by the Lord. All religions and spiritual concepts in existence will, from now on, approximate that state, condition and process of this society.

Because of such a structure and function, this society does not have any boundaries, limitations and restrictions. Its members are free to go to any level, degree, or region, and to interact, to relate with anyone in being and existence, without any danger to them or to those with whom they are interacting or visiting. Anyone from any region, level, or degree may, without any danger, if one feels a need and desire, visit and interact with the members of this society.

Such is the nature of the new society, that its members, by virtue of being integrators of all elements of truth and good, love and wisdom, faith and charity, love to the Lord and love to the neighbor, and their various combinations from the Lord, can instantaneously accommodate themselves to anyone's level, degree and extent of perception and understanding.

Because of this special content, role, purpose and function, the newly created society was situated by the Lord in a special region (created by the Lord for this specific purpose) which is connected directly to all dimensions, levels, degrees, steps, lines, regions and sentient entities in the entire creation, including all natural degrees, intermediate degrees, all degrees of the Hells and hells of the pseudo-creators. This region was put by the Lord in a peculiar synchronicity with all occurrences, proceedings and becomings of Creation so that continuous integration of all experiences and knowledges, as they originate and are manifested in It by the Lord, may come to fruition and ultimately be shared with everyone in being and existence.

There are several specific functions which this heavenly society, newly created by the Lord, performs, from and for the Lord.

1. It performs a role of liaison for the Celestial Kingdom and the Highest, First Heaven, to all other levels of being and existence. By its structure and existence, the new society removed barriers, boundaries and inaccessibility to others of this region and level. It has established there permanent offices and ambassadorships that help the members of this kingdom and heaven to transcend their present condition, state and process and to initiate any changes they desire to undertake in their personal lives and endeavors, thus, improving their love and wisdom and



## ***Messages From Within***

---

their spirituality. For the first time, because of this arrangement, all members of this kingdom and heaven are no longer dependent on correspondences and special mediators in their communication with the members of other levels, degrees and regions. Such methods of communication are now enhanced and enriched by the direct, face to face communication with everyone else who desires to communicate. This situation permits the exchange of knowledges, informations and experiences first hand to such a great degree and intensity as hitherto has been unknown to anyone. It eliminates a possible danger of misinterpreting, misunderstanding and distorting the content of communication (as is possible by mediations only). This, in turn, makes the spiritual progression of everyone much more meaningful, deeper, broader and faster.

The various degrees of love and love to the Lord which rule this Kingdom and Heaven now are directly available to know and to experience for anyone who desires them for his/her personal direct sharing and mutual benefit without any restrictions or taboos. The sense, the content, the meaning and the application of freedom has been updated and its understanding and experience considerably upgraded to a level unknown to anyone until this time.

2. This new society performs the same role and function, as described above, to the spiritual kingdom and the second heaven. By its nature, the new society integrates and incorporates all levels and shades of truth and wisdom, together with love to the neighbor, which rules this region in its entirety. This integration, incorporation and assimilation, together with the integration, incorporation and assimilation of everything available from the Celestial Kingdom and the First Heaven, enables a very unique experience of life which surpasses anything in existence and being, is ineffable, and cannot be described in humans' limited natural terms.

Because of the existence of this entirely new state, condition and process, everyone in this particular region, together with everyone in any other region, level or degree is capable, if he/she desires, for mutual benefit and sharing, to accommodate himself/herself to anyone else in being and existence, with the ability to understand, perceive and to experience anyone else's state, condition and process. Such an experience is now possible without any necessity to relinquish one's unique self and mode and style of life.

The same is true with regard to the third, or natural-spiritual heaven, where the newly created society established their offices for the

same purpose as above in respect to the spiritual principles of faith and charity.

This new situation, created by the love and mercy of the Most High, gives everyone unlimited and unimaginable opportunities for growth, betterment and spiritual progression to eternity, with an entirely different perspective, scope, intensity and extensity of the experience, sharing and mutual benefit.

3. The Lord from Himself/Herself is putting this newly created heavenly society in charge of the New School of Spiritual Re-Awakening, Re-Learning and Re-Structuring. The members of this society will be administrators, teachers, therapists, ministers and helpers of this school, assisting the Lord in actualizing and realizing the new spirituality and its concepts and ideas as reflected in the program of the school.

4. The creation of this new heavenly society, by its content, purpose and goal, removes any existing barriers and restrictions which have been in existence for the spiritual worlds of humans from planet Earth in respect to all other worlds — spiritual, intermediate and natural — not of this Solar System.

Until recently, because of the existence of the typical and specific human era in the spiritual world and of the negative spirits' ability to roam around it, any communication and contact with other cultures, galaxies and universes in their respective spiritual, intermediate and natural degrees and dimensions, was rare and sporadic only. No permanent contact or ambassadorship among them existed. This was necessary so that the negative state would not be able to establish itself anywhere else but only in this particular Solar System and its corresponding spiritual world.

Thus, the entire Spiritual World of humans from Earth, as well as people on Earth, have been isolated from all other creation for the time being. This isolation has been a considerable hindrance to human spiritual progression since it deprived humans of very important knowledge of a universal nature.

At the present time, thanks to the special condition of integration, incorporation and assimilation of all spiritual principles of the humans' spiritual world, and thanks to the control and restriction of the negative state, this isolation, barrier and restriction has been removed by the Lord. The newly-created heavenly society performs, among other things, a role of liaison between the Spiritual World of humans from Earth and all other worlds in being and existence. They send and receive

## ***Messages From Within***

---

ambassadors throughout all systems and establish offices of exchange, good will and cooperation in the universal effort of all sentient entities' spiritual progression.

5. The new heavenly society has a similar function (as described in No. 1 and No. 2) in respect to the intermediate world. Here, the members of this society serve everyone through the newly established offices, with understanding, with assistance in acquiring and implementing the concepts of the new spirituality and with help for them to make the most appropriate and useful personal choices for their future lives and spiritual progression.

6. The Lord appointed the members of this society to assist Him/Her in the reorganization of all Hells including the Hells of the pseudo-creators. Throughout all the Hells, many missions have been established, staffed by the volunteers from the members of this society to spread the new Gospel of change, freedom and forgiveness, and to proclaim to everyone there, without exception, that no one is locked in and no one must stay forever in one's Hell and that everyone has a new opportunity and chance to change. They prepare those who accept these new ideas for transition from Hell and help them in actuality to find their way out of the Hell and show them the way to the new school where they are treated, restructured, trained and prepared for their new life of spiritual progression.

This very special mission and work, established and initiated by the Lord throughout all Hells by the members of the new heavenly society, may eventually and possibly lead in the future toward the complete elimination of all Hells, including the pseudo-creator's Hell, to eternity.

7. The Lord appointed the members of this new heavenly society to assist Him/Her in ending the typical human era on planet Earth also, and in starting there the New Age of a truly spiritual mankind with the concepts and ideas of the new spirituality. Some of these ideas have been incorporated in the book, "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality".

In order to accomplish this goal, suitable people on planet Earth are being sought out and appointed for the purpose of transmitting these new ideas to people so that the process of ending the typical human era may come to its fruition and the New Age may commence.

Also, at least three very special and significant people were born on this planet in 1981 (January 1, 1981; March 5, 1981; and July 24, 1981). They are special messengers from the Lord from the new society. They will be direct liaisons between this planet and the new heavenly society.

## ***Message 5***

---

They will establish and maintain offices here, staffed with members of this society who are in the physical form of this Earth. The function of these offices will be, among many other things, to coordinate the ending of the present typical and specific human era and to initiate the New Spiritual Age.

These are a few functions of the new heavenly society being revealed by the Lord at the present time. Of course, they are not the only ones and their explanation is limited by the lack of appropriate expression in human's external language. Their meaning is much deeper and broader than indicated here. But it gives one at least some idea as to what it is all about. An intuitive and spiritual person will be able to feel from them and sense these deeper and broader meanings.

I am told that Swedenborg is one of the members of the ruling High Council of this society.

This is the end of the message for today.

## MESSAGE SIX

March 30, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Lord.

Just two brief reminders today:

First, what Swedenborg witnessed in the world of spirits as the Last Judgment was, in fact, the ending of the Dark Ages. It was not the ending of the typical human era. The Last Judgment was executed in a certain region in the intermediate world which was responsible for establishing, maintaining, fueling and supporting the perpetuation of the Dark Ages both in the world of spirits and on planet Earth. All other worlds and the rest of the intermediate world and its regions did not participate in this Judgment because at that time the typical human era had not fulfilled its purpose and use from the standpoint of the Grand Plan of the Most High.

Swedenborg perceived those events as global occurrences and not as a local event. This local event had to be undertaken for the purpose of preparing for the ending of the typical human era and the starting of the Age of New Spirituality. For certain spiritual reasons, Swedenborg was not consciously permitted to know that what he witnessed was not the beginning of the New Age, but an extremely important period of transition from the Dark Ages to the Age of New Spirituality. The extreme importance of this event gave Swedenborg an understandable sense (albeit incorrect) that this was the beginning of the New Age. Unconsciously Swedenborg sensed that those events simulated, during his time, the beginning of the New Age. For that reason he correctly perceived that there would be no apparent difference in people's lifestyles on planet Earth. They would not be discernible as a result of the Last Judgment that was executed over the founders and perpetuators of the Dark Ages. The only obvious thing would be greater spiritual freedom of thinking, expression and rationality. Hence the age of widespread scientific enlightenment, but not so much widespread spiritual enlightenment, commenced as a result of that Judgment. On the natural level, before the ending of the typical human era, it was necessary first to begin with scientific enlightenment (in order to disperse the thick darkness of superstitions, prejudices and biases of the Dark Ages in the human conscious mind) before the widespread spiritual enlightenment could take proper hold with permanent results.

Second, the opening of the internal and interior sense of the Bible, as revealed through Swedenborg, could not take hold on Earth in as widespread a manner as some expected. Even now, only a few people on Earth know about the internal and interior sense of the Word. The overwhelming majority of Christians still cling rigidly to the literal sense of the Bible without perceiving in it any other sense or meaning.

As long as the typical human era exists, it is impossible for the multiple meaning and sense of the Bible and other holy books to take hold on Earth. If this were the case, people would tend to use these meanings for their ulterior motivation, which would lead to profanation of holiness of the Word, and, in the higher sense, of the Lord. Such profanation would lead to their eternal damnation. This is what is basically meant by the unpardonable sin (against the Holy Spirit). Since no one has the proper understanding of these meanings (Swedenborg was permitted to reveal only a tiny little fraction of these meanings — not sufficient to profane), no one can profane them and be damned to eternity. In this sense, there are no such things as unpardonable sins. Once again, the internal sense speaks about the potentiality of such a situation that may lead to eternal damnation by committing an unpardonable sin. But the literal sense converts this potential possibility into the final and absolute certainty. The paradox here is obvious: the transience of the temporal natural degree clings rigidly to the false idea of its illusional immortality. Nothing is permanent in this degree. Therefore, under such conditions, nothing can transpire here that would lead one to the unchangeable state and condition. As long as the typical human era exists, the Lord takes good care that no one is ever capable of committing such a profanation.

Most people do not realize that literal events, places, names, statements, etc., described in the Bible do not signify anything spiritual in themselves, as Swedenborg profoundly pointed out. Their value is in conveying something spiritual without being spiritual in themselves. This error originated from the fact that there is in existence another Earth, existing in paratime between the Spiritual World and natural world in mediating proximity to both. The outward appearance of this paratime Earth is almost identical with the natural Earth. Names of the countries, cities, nations, regions, etc., are virtually the same. This is the reason why, as Swedenborg pointed out, when people leave their physical body and enter that world, as a first step on their journey, they think for a while that they are still on their original Earth. The Bible mostly speaks about events that were, are and will be taking place on that paratime Earth because only there events may have multidimensional impact thanks to the special position it occupies for this particular

## ***Messages From Within***

---

purpose. All such events are described by historical events, expressions and behaviors of humans in the natural form because they have the exact correspondence to the events of that intermediate state which is also called Earth. In themselves, without this correspondence, these events do not have any true spiritual meaning.

This is the reason, among other things, why people who deny any internal and interior sense of the Bible and similar holy books, clinging rigidly to only the literal sense, cannot acquire any true spirituality. They cannot be truly spiritual; therefore, they cannot truly profane anything. One can profane only true spirituality. False spirituality cannot be profaned. For this reason, because most people are in such a predicament, no true spirituality has been in existence on this Earth since the time of the Fall.

In order to resume the reign of true spirituality on this Earth, it is necessary to have simultaneous perception, understanding and application of all three meanings (internal, intermediate and literal) of the Bible and of similar holy books. As long as the typical human era continues, no such situation can come to realization. For that reason, in order to accomplish this, it is necessary first to remove and to abolish this typical human era. Then, and only then, will the full meanings of the Bible and similar holy books be available to everyone for consideration and for spiritual progression.

The negative state of the Hells does everything in its power to keep people in the darkness of the literal sense only. Such sense, without any regard to the internal or interior sense, perpetuates, fuels and feeds the typical human era. Thus, whoever rejects the manifold meaning of these Books does it by the inspiration of the Hells.

On the other hand, preoccupation only with the internal sense, without consideration of other meanings, leads to disregard of the consequences of correspondences in a concretized manner, manifested in people's feelings, emotions, behaviors and strivings and in the political, social, physical, material, etc., events of the natural world. Neither extreme denotes true spirituality.

True spirituality can be found in the middle stance. It states that true spiritual principles are discernible properly and correctly only in synchronous, simultaneous and integrated perceptions, understandings, and in acceptance of these meanings and senses which follow a certain spiritual hierarchy — from the innermost to the outermost. In this way, spirituality is in its completeness and fullness. In such a stance is the

## ***Message 6***

---

presence of the Most High. Either extreme by itself excludes the Most High's presence. To be without this presence means to be in the negative state. Thus, it means to be in Hell.

This is the end of today's message.



## MESSAGE SEVEN

March 31, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Lord.

It is important to realize what constitutes life. What is Life? Religious people correctly claim that God, Jesus Christ, the Most High, or whatever name they use, is life. But these names without the knowledge of what they signify are useless in establishing a proper definition and understanding of life. For that reason, it will be useful today to elaborate somewhat on the concept of life.

Life can only be defined and apprehended by spiritual principles and categories. These basic spiritual principles and categories in a general sense are Love and Wisdom. In the broader sense, life can be subsumed under concepts which are known as femininity and masculinity and everything they represent, and in what they describe and mean.

In these terms, life can be defined as a continuous exchange, unification, integration, individuation, emanation and transmission of these principles, categories, and all their derivatives, from eternity to eternity, with all the consequences of such an activity.

It would be erroneous to assume that these principles and categories are empty notions or abstract ideas which have no tangibility. As a matter of fact, they are the only concrete, tangible, factual and actual reality in being and existence. They are the true essence, substance, state, process, content and form which is called life. Life without them is not discernible and/or conceivable. In their pure condition, without a beginning or an end, they constitute the total true consciousness and awareness. They are the true content and form in the absolute sense of what humans call God, the Most High, etc. Therefore the Most High is the Producer, Sustainer, Maintainer, Unifier, Emanator of Life from Himself/Herself in the absolute sense, because the Most High constitutes all these principles and categories in the Absolute State and Absolute Process. He/She is the very principle and category in itself and by itself. No other source of life exists. Thus the Most High is truly Life in Himself/Herself.

On the other hand, sentient entities are receptacles, vessels and containers of this life in a relative state and process, as Swedenborg so profoundly and brilliantly pointed out.

Therefore, from the standpoint of sentient entities, their lives can be defined as a state and process of reception, perception, containment, assimilation, differentiation, individuation, experience and transmission of all of the abovementioned spiritual principles and categories in a unique and unrepeatable content and form for the purpose of reciprocity, sharing and mutual benefit for all Creation. Creation was, is, and will be to eternity for this purpose.

Since this life is emanated and transmitted into sentient entities and to humans from and by the Most High, the Most High is the only possible life in everyone. Since the reception, perception, containment, assimilation, differentiation, individuation, experience and transmission of this life is from and by the Most High, the Most High contains within Herself/Himself, all the possible infinite varieties and infinite numbers of uniquenesses in being and existence from eternity to eternity. Thus, in this sense, the Most High is absolutely a Unique Being and Entity. No one else was, is or will be from eternity to eternity **life** and **as** the Most High.

The possibility of existence and being of unique and unrepeatable individuals stems entirely from the Absolute Uniqueness of the Most High. Therefore nothing in Creation can or may be repetitious. In this uniqueness is anchored the very principle of life and living. Life can only sustain itself by its uniqueness and unrepeatability. There is no true life outside of such a condition.

There are several other points which need to be considered in respect to the above statements:

1. The reception, perception, etc., of true life is possible only from the Most High. The Most High directly endows life into its recipients. Any other ways, modes or methods of producing, sending, receiving, containing or transmitting life is only by indirect endowment. This signifies that whatever is is only because the Most High Is. One can take from that "Is" and produce something that may and can imitate life. But even this imitation of life is only possible because the Most High Is. No imitation is possible without that which is being imitated. This is why it is called life by indirect endowment of the Most High.

2. The pseudo-creators, being originally and in their initial content and form the direct endowment of life from and by the Most High, were able to use this principle for the purpose of starting the negative state. Thus, the negative state starts in the very moment when production, transmission and reception of life occurs by any other means than by

## ***Messages From Within***

---

direct endowment from and by the Most High. Such a methodology produces a non-spiritual life which is then considered a true life. Hence, the origination of all non-spiritual principles and categories which lead toward the establishment of evil in the form of Hell and all other miseries in existence.

3. The direct endowment of life from the Most High contains within itself spiritual and practical consequences which can be discerned, among many other things, by such states and processes as delight, pleasure, joy, happiness, fun, freedom, well-being, sharing, exchange, reciprocity, mutual benefit and all other positive values of life. There is always a desire that everyone share in these exquisite felicities which constitute the experience of true life. No other meanings or expectations are imposed or wanted by and from true life.

4. All other ways of living (by stolen principles of life as described in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”) cannot produce in themselves such pure states and processes as mentioned in point No. 3. They imitate them. But imitations are not true realities. This is the reason why people produced by the indirect or stolen endowment from and by the Most High (through the pseudo-creators’ effort to destroy spirituality) cannot truly perceive, understand and experience these pure states and processes in their original content and form. Thus, their so-called joy, happiness, delight, pleasure, etc., are very shallow, superficial, transient, and illusive and are soon replaced with disappointment, depression, sadness, anxiety, worry, restlessness, hopelessness, bewilderment, confusion and many other similar miseries.

5. Inherent in the other-than-by-direct endowment from and by the Most High ways of producing, receiving and transmitting life, there is a constantly nagging, underlying feeling of guilt that permeates and penetrates everything without exclusion. This is an immanent principle of the Universal Order from the Most High. It denotes that whatever is stolen must bear the consequences of such an act. The consequence is that one does not feel one ever deserved to be alive. But since one is nevertheless alive, by the principle of the indirect endowment from and by the Most High (one is only because the Most High Is), one has no choice but to feel constant existential guilt. Guilt cannot produce anything joyful, happy, delightful and truly productive. Guilt is, therefore, a direct result of the negative state of evil and is counter-productive, destructive, consumes precious life energy to sustain itself, and is devoid of any true meaning and sense — contrary to some people’s belief (existentialists). Thus, guilt can produce only misery. There is no guilt in life which comes by direct endowment from and by

the Most High. To think the contrary means to think from the negative state, that is, from Hell.

6. As, long as people continue to come to the planet Earth by the indirect endowment from and by the Most High (as fabricated by the pseudo-creators), that is, by the animalistic way, they will always live in guilt and constant misery. In order to reestablish the true principles of life on this planet, it is first necessary to revert to the original way people came to this Earth — by the direct endowment from and by the Most High by spiritual principles (as briefly described in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”). In order for this to happen, it is first necessary to eliminate the typical human era that resulted from the perverted method of infusion of pseudo-life in pseudo-humans by the pseudo-creators in the first place. Only then can guilt and all resulting miseries be wiped out from the human mind and behavior.

7. In the state and process of life (pseudo-life) that was produced by stealing, no true and genuine exchange, unification, individuation and sharing of principles of masculinity with principles of femininity and vice-versa is possible. The only things that can be exchanged are guilt, misery, unhappiness and many **pretensions** that are believed to be genuine and true feelings and relationships. This is a very tenuous and illusory base upon which to build human relationships. As the history of humans on Earth testifies vividly, such relationships can result in devastating consequences. Whatever results in such devastating consequences is not from true life. True life always results in creativity and in eternally productive, constructive and useful endeavors which produce such states and processes, among other things, as mentioned in point number 3.

8. In order to eliminate the typical human era, which is a perpetuator of the negative states of guilt and misery, it is necessary for people on Earth to come to the realization, recognition and acceptance of the fact that no one on this planet has any true life in himself/herself, and that he/she lives by the stolen principles of life as executed by the pseudo-creators. People on Earth must also realize that they volunteered from their free will and by their free choice to undergo this experience as a part of an experiment and demonstration to find out how and what it is like to be without direct endowment by and from the Most High. The recognition, realization and acceptance of this fact, together with an admission of the voluntary status of one’s participation in this experiment, is the very important first step toward the eventual elimination of the typical human era on planet Earth. It is also, among other things, an opening of the door to the true spiritual principles of life

## ***Messages From Within***

---

which will lead people toward the discovery of the original, proper, right and spiritual way of bringing newly-born people into this particular world.

9. It is necessary to realize again that, since the time when the negative state came into existence and pseudo-life took hold on this planet and in the Hells, all efforts of the spiritual principles of life and of the Most High have been geared toward returning everything alive into its original state and process of true life. Therefore, whatever has been happening since the commencement of the negative state here on Earth and in the spiritual world has been happening and is being permitted to happen for one purpose and use: reestablishment, return and institution of true life and all spiritual principles and categories that constitute life on this planet and in the spiritual worlds of humans from Earth. No matter how painful, horrid, devastating and miserable these events and happenings have been in the interim, they served, serve and will serve the ultimate purpose of true life. They show, among other things, what true life is not. Being the opposite of true life, the pseudo-life leads to the full realization and learning of what true life is all about. The style of pseudo-life of people on this Earth is a living example of this fact.

This is the end of this message.

An additional message from the Most High:

This is to clarify some statements about human sexuality as it exists presently on planet Earth.

As mentioned previously, sexuality can be properly understood only from and by spiritual principles. Its spiritual purpose was never meant for the physical procreation of the human species, as people think. In the higher, mystical sense, it was meant as a physical manifestation of a state and a process of exchanging and sharing of all the principles of masculinity with all the principles of femininity, and vice-versa, for the purpose of mutual benefit, delight, pleasure, expression of universal love, and for fun, and in true marital relationships, most importantly, for unification, integration and individuation.

This meaning of sexuality was lost and, in fact, has been erased from humans' minds by the pseudo-creators. Instead, they instituted the use of sex for the sole purpose of procreation, deleting from it the truly

## ***Message 7***

---

important spiritual principles mentioned above. They instilled guilt into people for having sexual desires for purposes other than for procreation and for having sex with partners other than their spouses. People became ashamed of their sexual desires, which were viewed as burning, consuming flames of filthy passion and lust. Of course, this is the exact consequence of sexuality if it is considered and accepted as animalistic without any spirituality.

In this connotation, no true sexuality exists nor can exist in humans as long as the typical human era continues on Earth. To return to true sexuality and its proper meaning and practice, it is first necessary to eliminate the human era which is the result of the negative state.

However, bear in mind, it would be a spiritual abomination to assume that people even now are not permitted to engage in sexual intercourse for purposes other than procreation, be it with marital partners or other sexual partners, while married or single. It is not so. Everyone may enter such relationships if the desire stems from the proper motivation and good intent: for sharing, mutual benefit, pleasure, delight, and fun, for enhancement and enrichment of one's life, and primarily for knowing oneself, others and the Lord better. There is nothing adulterous or negative in such an attitude and motivation. The opposite is true: it is a sign of maturity, true spirituality and the presence of the Lord.

Now, as you know, human sexual organs were restructured by the pseudo-creators in such a manner as to enable conception of the human fetus by non-spiritual means (as mammalian animals). This is a side effect of the existing negative state. As long as the negative state exists, this physical form of conception will continue.

In order to avoid a population explosion which could result from such free sexual exchange as mentioned above, it was permitted that physical means of birth control (i.e. various chemicals in the form of pills, various mechanical devices, etc.) come into existence. Under the present non-spiritual condition on planet Earth, the idea of birth control stems, essentially, from true spiritual principles. For the first time, it led toward the realization that sex can be used not only for procreation, but also for other purposes (such as pleasure, fun, delight and similar positive, but also negative, purposes).

However, as mentioned in the first message today, inherent in the negative state is the feeling of guilt in being alive. This applies manifoldly to sexuality as a most tangible, intimate and intensified sense of being alive (reflected in physical orgasm). Therefore, the use of birth

## ***Messages From Within***

---

control devices triggers this inherent guilt which, in turn, triggers dangerous side effects that these devices have. Thus, the vicious cycle of perpetual self-punishment is established.

Another problem is that, although the idea of birth control under this condition stems from the proper spiritual influx, its realization occurred in the typical external, medical, pseudoscientific way. Instead of using the available internal device of their Inner Mind, people turned to the medical, non-spiritual means. Hence, another source of problems, misery and guilt occurs.

People truly forgot that they have within them an Inner Mind which contains within itself an excellent means for birth control. They may and can be in charge of their fertility at any time they wish. Unfortunately, instead of being dependent on their own inner resources, they rely on external means which are unreliable, dangerous and frequently ineffective. This is the result of their non-spiritual condition. They are so habituated to the external means that all other available ways, more congruent with spiritual principles, are completely disregarded. They do not believe in them or they laugh at them. Well, as you know, if you do not use it, you will lose it. That is exactly what happened to humans.

As you know, there is a diagnostic category in human medical terms called infertility. It is not an uncommon occurrence in both females and males. By and large this condition is caused by the so-called mental or psychological processes (although, in fact, they are spiritual). Something in a person's unconscious mind causes this state to occur. In most instances, and with few exceptions, there are no physical or organic reasons for this state. All physical or typical medical means to correct this situation are usually futile. However, as you know, through such methods as hypnosis, especially spiritual hypnosis, bio-feedback, meditations, and similar mind control modalities, this condition may, can be and is corrected permanently.

Now, if people can use their mind for making themselves fertile again, they may and can use the same mind for birth control. They have the ability to suggest effectively to themselves to be fertile only when they choose to be, in accordance with their desire and need to be this or that way. This method of birth control is spiritually proper, right, and should be taught, learned and utilized on a widespread basis.

However, a note of warning and caution is in order here. The spiritual method of birth control through the power of the Inner Mind from the Lord will work properly only if such an endeavor is undertaken with good



## ***Message 7***

---

and positive intent, free of guilt and/or free of ulterior motivations. To use it any other way may compound evil, guilt, suffering and misery. Therefore, one must first establish within oneself the right spiritual attitudes toward sexuality and life in general before one may and can apply this method in one's life effectively in the process of sexual intercourse or for some other legitimate reasons.

There is a transcending understanding of this concept of sexuality which is not discernible as long as one is in the natural state and degree. Also, the modes of sexual intercourse in the spiritual world are different from the one known to humans of planet Earth. If proper and needed, some of these modes will be elaborated upon at the right time suitable for that purpose.

One more important thing. In order to assume the role of sexuality as indicated here, one must be free from guilt and misconceptions about it first. It is advisable not to engage in sexual intercourse with anyone unless one frees oneself from all misconceptions and guilts imposed by false religious doctrines, social and pseudo-marital demands and expectations. Otherwise one will suffer unnecessarily. However, it does not mean that one will be considered a sinner, an adulterer or a fornicator should this happen, unless, of course, one engaged oneself in intercourse for the purpose of hurting, using, abusing, misusing and/or for purely selfish reasons and ulterior motivation. Therefore, it is spiritually advisable that one always search oneself in order to establish what kind of motivation, attitude, need and stance one has about sexuality, and that one ask the Most High in one's prayers, meditations or self-hypnosis (or whatever it is called by humans of Earth) to show one, enlighten one, and to advise one as to the most beneficial, useful, proper and right way for all concerned insofar as sexual intercourse and all other matters of life are concerned.

There is no other practical way to show and to acquire knowledge for properly practicing human sexuality. It is always between the Lord and the one who asks the Lord about it. **One can never generalize in this matter.**

Therefore, avoid at all costs judging anyone in any respect, but especially in respect to the ways they practice and approach their sexuality. If you abide by these rules you will not be judged either.

This is all for today.



## MESSAGE EIGHT

April 3-4, 1982, in Martinique.

On these dates the following messages have been received from the Most High.

It is necessary to elaborate somewhat on the principles of spiritual homogeneity.

Since the negative state came into existence, mankind on planet Earth lost one of the most important values of spirituality: homogeneity.

Homogeneity is an integrating, unifying and assimilating principle of the diversity, variety and difference of spiritual concepts, understandings and approaches which exist in relationship to the Most High, religions, Creation and life.

Inherent in the positive state of existence, being its very immanent condition and state, is this principle of homogeneity by which everything is sustained in a harmonious, rhythmical and cohesive functional oneness.

Inherent in the negative state of existence, being its very immanent condition and state, are the principles of division, faction, contradiction, disunion, dissension, intolerance, separation, exclusivity, false righteousness and perverted morality that continuously undermine, abolish and ultimately destroy anything that leads toward homogeneity, unification, integration and harmonization of spirituality.

Because of this inherent and immanent condition of the negative state, a variety of religions and spiritual concepts exist on planet Earth which are intolerant of one another, each proclaiming to be superior to one another.

This attitude, among other things, can be considered one of the major reasons why all existing human religions, since the time of initiation of the negative state to the present time, are completely, totally and irreversibly dead. They do not have and cannot have any true spirituality in themselves. True spirituality is a vivifying principle of any religion. Spirituality and aliveness of any true religion are always determined by the abovementioned principle of homogeneity.

In order to better understand the concept of homogeneity, it would be useful to elaborate somewhat on its important principles.

### **1. Principle of Diversified Oneness:**

This principle states that there is only One God, One Most High, and One Creator who manifests Himself/Herself to His/Her creation in an infinite variety of ways, modes, perceptions, understandings and accommodations.

As mentioned previously, the Most High, in His/Her Absolute Condition, State and Process, contains within Himself/Herself all infinite varieties and infinite numbers of changes and uniquenesses. For that reason the Most High is always Different and Unique in perception, acceptance and understanding of those who are not absolute but relative to His/Her Absolute State, Condition and Process.

Every unique individual perceives, understands and accepts the Most High somewhat differently and uniquely from all others. This is a necessary requirement of the principle of spiritual homogeneity because in such a different and unique relationship the oneness of infinite and absolute diversity of the Most High is conveyed to all Creation.

From this principle stems the fundamental rule of any prospective religious doctrines in existence and being: the ability to see, to perceive, to comprehend and to accept the Most High as One who is manifested in infinite varieties and numbers of ways of His/Her Goodness and Truth, Love and Wisdom. There is only One Good or Love and One Truth or Wisdom. However, this Oneness of Good and Truth is conveyed to sentient entities in inexhaustible manners, ways, diversities and differences. The perfection of the Absolute Good or Love and Absolute Truth or Wisdom of the Most High derives its origin from the diversity, infinity and variety of modes, ways and uniquenesses of its expressions, manifestations, conveyances, transmissions and receptions by similarly unique infinite numbers and varieties of unrepeatable individuals.

Within these infinite varieties of diverse, different and unique manifestations and conveyances of Good and Truth or Love and Wisdom of the Most High there are certain similarities and relatedness. Some are more approximate to each other than others. They are usually perceived by the sentient entities as various clusters. These clusters of related varieties are, then, subsumed under a variety of names and labels which people and sentient entities accommodate or feel comfortable to call the Most High.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

In this respect, any name by which the Most High is called reflects, in limited manner and comprehension, one such cluster. It is said “in limited manner and comprehension”. The reason for this is that no name, no matter how appropriate it seems to be, may and can express fully the absolute content and function of one such cluster or even its one trait. It only infinitely approximates its absolute nature.

One major concept of the Most High, adopted by most Christian doctrines, is a perception of the Most High in three most significant aspects: Father, Son and Holy Spirit. In actuality these three aspects represent three Major Absolute Clusters of the Infinitely Unique and Changeable Nature of the Most High, within which there are infinite and in-exhaustable varieties and numbers of unique and constantly changeable absolute traits, characteristics and their various absolute derivatives.

The term “Father”, in this connotation, denotes, in general, the Most High’s Absolute Essence and Substance, the Absolute Innermost of the Most High. The term “Son” denotes, in general, the Most High’s Mentality and all various infinite manifestations of the Most High in the natural degree of His/Her Creation. The term “Holy Spirit” denotes, in general, infinite numbers and varieties of activities of the Most High throughout all Creation.

The Christian term “Jesus Christ” signifies in this connotation, in general, one manifestation of a specific trait related to Goodness and Truth from the Most High’s Aspect called “Son”, in the fullness of the Most High’s bodily expression and impression of the natural degree of planet Earth and its negative state, for the purpose of a specific mission related to the ultimate elimination of the negative state and to make His/Her Human Form Divine. The Divine Human and Human Divine of the Most High signify in this connotation total and complete conjunction of all aspects of the Creation in the Most High for the purpose of direct acceptance of and communication with the Most High. It has further deep mystical meaning which is beyond the scope of the presented message.

Now, after the so-called Fall, the pseudo-creators distorted, mutilated and perverted this principle. From that time on, the existence of the Most High has been, in many instances on Earth, either completely denied, or nature and matter have been considered the Most High. In most instances, one trait or limited cluster of some aspect of the Most High was taken and proclaimed to be the exclusive and entire Most High. From this proclamation, it was only one short step to consider all other

clusters and traits of the Most High as either inferior, nonessential, non-existent or false.

This general outcome resulted in the establishment and existence of many religions on planet Earth which propose that only their view is right and anything else is wrong and should be eliminated.

Such an approach toward the Nature of the Most High destroys all and any homogeneity in the principles of spirituality and puts an end to the usefulness of all religions on planet Earth.

Yet everything in life and Creation depends upon this important concept. All else derives from the kind of stance, attitude, understanding and perception one has about the Nature of the Most High. It determines one's position in the hierarchy of the spiritual organization and in the Universality-Of-It-All. But most importantly it determines how one approximates the Absolute State and Process of the Most High. On it depends one's spiritual progression and, thus, the quality, fulfillment and usefulness of one's life.

## **2. Principle of Synthesis and Transcendence of Synthesis:**

This principle requires that all aspects of the Nature of the Most High, as they are known and unknown alike to people and all other sentient entities, are approached and accepted in synthesis. No one aspect in itself and no spiritual or religious concepts in existence which proclaim and emphasize this or that particular aspect can and ever will describe, explain and conceive properly the Nature of the Most High. Only in the synthesis of all such existing concepts in all doctrines and/or religions may and can one remotely approximate the true Nature of the Most High.

At the same time, all such concepts must recognize as an indisputable fact that, although the true Nature of the Most High is reflected to a certain extent in such a synthesis, it transcends and will always transcend to eternity any such available synthesis.

Therefore, it must be recognized that, no matter how perfect and inexhaustible any such synthesis seems to be, it does not mean that it is the only possible, correct and acceptable one, and it does not mean that there is no transcending understanding of the Nature of the Most High.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

### **3. Principle of Spirituality:**

Any doctrines, religious systems and/or various spiritual concepts in existence and being must accept an indisputable fact of which they must be constantly aware: that everything in existence and being, from the innermost to the outermost degree of Creation, in all modes and ways of happening without any exception, is of spiritual origin and cause. Such things as matter and the practicality of everyday life, for example, are, in their ultimate sense, only one of the infinite manifestations, actualizations and realizations of spirituality.

Since spirituality denotes in the higher sense the Most High, any such occurrences, proceedings and becomings are a reflection, manifestation, actualization and/or realization, and are the continuous work of the Most High or one of His/Her aspects, traits and/or clusters. As to negative happenings, such happenings denote affirmation of the Most High's existence and being by the process of denial of this fact. This means that, if the Most High did not exist, no negative state, process or happening could be conceived nor could flourish because there would be nothing to deny or to derive from. All energies for such a denial or maintenance of lack of spirituality are and can be derived only from the Existence and Being of the Most High for the purpose of denial and negation of the Most High and for the purpose of perpetuation of the negative state. This is its very spiritual principle.

### **4. Principle of Reflection and Application of Spirituality in One's Life:**

This principle is an elaboration of Principle No. 3 (Spirituality) as applied to the life of a single individual.

This principle denotes that every individual's spirituality is determined by perception, recognition, acceptance and application in one's life of the fact that whatever one does, thinks, wills, intends, desires, feels, etc., at any moment of one's life, no matter what it is, without any exclusion, is possible only because of the continuous presence of the Most High in one's Inner Mind. From that presence, one is constantly motivated to be, to do, to function, to think, to will, to feel, to be active, etc., in one's spirit, soul, body and behavior.

Moreover, this principle requires that one always keep in one's mind, in the process of all activities without exclusion, that, whatever one does, there are always spiritual implications and consequences, since any notion and/or motivation for such activities stems in the first place from

some spiritual correspondences which are manifested, actualized and realized in such activities. All people's life activities are reflections and practical manifestations of spirituality and its correspondences.

### **5. Principle of Use:**

This principle has a two-fold meaning. The first one was formulated brilliantly by Swedenborg. It denotes, in general terms, that whatever exists exists for some use. By its very existence it performs use. Nothing can exist without any use. The Most High creates from use, for use and into use. The existence of anything can be justified by the kind of use it performs for the common good.

The second meaning, the most important from the standpoint of the concept of homogeneity, denotes that all concepts, understandings, perceptions, doctrines, names, acceptances, etc., of the Most High are useful and necessary if seen in an integrated and synthesized manner as described in Principle No. 2. They all perform certain important uses. They allow one to see the Most High in a broader and more elaborate way than would be possible only from one view or concept or doctrine, etc. This may and can bring one to closer proximity with the Most High's Absolute Condition, thus making one more spiritual, more integrated and more truly a sentient entity or human being (in the case of people of Earth). In turn, such a situation makes one more useful.

This principle of use implies explicitly and implicitly that no spiritual doctrine, concept, system, religion or whatever one has is superior or inferior to another. They are all equal as to their use and excellent as to their differences. The differences only mean a different view, vista or perception of some of the Most High's infinite varieties and numbers of aspects, traits or clusters, etc., which ought to be recognized but which are not to be considered as exclusive, the only important one or the only one in existence. The distinction between true and false concepts and doctrines is determined by acceptance or rejection of all principles of spiritual homogeneity as defined here.

### **6. Principle of Personal Relatedness:**

This principle denotes that every sentient entity, in this case every human being, in some way or another is actually or potentially an extension and process of the Most High to the degree of acceptance of principles of spiritual homogeneity formulated here.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

Because everyone is a unique and unrepeatable being or entity, everyone experiences the Most High in a unique and unrepeatable manner congruent to one's uniqueness of perception and overall personality make-up. Therefore, one has to relate to the Most High in a very personal, intimate and private manner, unique only to that one. Only in this way may one allow full manifestation of one of the infinite varieties and numbers of uniquenesses of the Most High to all Creation. If one does not relate to the Most High in this personal, private and intimate manner, one forcefully deprives and robs all Creation from experiencing the Most High in this particular unique manner. Every such experience, by virtue of one's being and existence from and by the Most High, no matter how private, intimate, personal and within it is, is instantly related to the Universality-Of-It-All for the purpose of sharing and mutual benefit. In fact, the more private, personal, intimate and within this experience is, the greater is the use, the degree and intensity of sharing with and mutual benefit for all Creation through the Universality-Of-It-All. Participation in the Universality-Of-It-All is determined by the principle of the part and the whole. Everyone is a part of the whole. Therefore, any experience one may have is instantly available to the whole and to all its parts and may be conveyed at any time to all for sharing and mutual benefit.

This principle also denotes that in regard to individual relatedness to the Most High, no imitations, rituals, ceremonies, demands, prescriptions, conformities, stereotypes, etc., of external religions have any value without acceptance of this principle first. They are useless and dangerous because they force deprivation of one's personal unique relatedness to the Most High and vice versa, damaging, thus, the whole Creation. Such concepts have no spirituality in themselves.

### **7. Principle of Eternal Continuation:**

Once any manifestation of life from and by the Most High takes place in an individual person, that person must continue to eternity in an individuated, individualized, personal, unique, conscious, self-aware and unrepeatable manner. After all, every individual in being and existence reflects, carries and manifests one of the Most High's infinite numbers and varieties of uniquenesses. To cease continuation of such a uniqueness means, in an ultimate sense, to cease the existence and being of the Most High. This is an utter impossibility.

## ***Message 8***

---

No other form or mode or way of continuation of an individual person is conceivable, possible and/or spiritually feasible. It would have no sense and no use.

These seven principles, as now revealed, constitute the principles of spiritual homogeneity. In the future any spiritual and/or religious doctrines, concepts, systems, philosophies, ethics, metaphysics, etc., in order to justify their existence must build on these principles and derive all their meaning from them. Neglecting to adopt and/or to utilize one, some or any of these principles deprives anyone and anything of true spirituality. Without them, any such concepts are useless and have no right to exist.

This is the end of today's message.



## MESSAGE NINE

April 5, 1982 in Martinique.

The following messages have been received today from the Lord.

One of the many functions that the previously described new heavenly society performs is a widespread proclamation and institution throughout all Creation, in all its dimensions, of the newly revived, re-established, reformulated, modified and updated spiritual principles of homogeneity (see the preceding message).

These principles are a base, a foundation in which inter- and intra-relationships of all sentient entities and their respective groups, societies, cities, countries, nations, etc., are formulated and built.

By its existence, the new heavenly society, which transcends and at the same time incorporates, integrates, assimilates and manifests all levels, degrees and steps of the heavens, abolished any existing restrictions and isolations which were in force until recently.

Before this abolishment could occur, it was necessary first to revive, reformulate, modify and update the basic principles of spiritual homogeneity together with the fundamental principles of people's spirituality. Only after this took place and all these principles were proclaimed to all concerned in Creation could a process of gradual abolishment of isolations, separations, limitations and restrictions take place.

Such a proclamation was necessarily preceded by the visitation, evaluation, analysis, examination, exploration or judgment of all existing states and processes in order to determine what use, if any, their current form of maintenance and structure was performing for the common good of all Creation.

After such thorough evaluation and analysis, it was decreed and adjudged in what form, structure, content, and on what principles they were either to continue in their existence or to be entirely abolished, with their members dispersed into states, conditions and processes where they might and could continue to perform some relevant use.

Now, the Lord appointed the members of the heavenly society, newly created by Him/ Her, to assist Him/Her in the process of these visitations, evaluations, analyses, examinations, explorations and

adjudications. For that purpose, the Lord equipped them with special spiritual principles by which they are authorized to perform this important work. Among many other principles, the previously formulated principles of spiritual homogeneity are the important ones in this process. Not all principles available to them for such a purpose can be revealed and/or understood by people on Earth because of inherent limitations of the natural degree and the negative state of ignorance for such a comprehension.

As this process of evaluation and analysis continues, under the direct presiding of the Most High, every spiritual establishment and all its members are examined and explored by these principles in order to determine to what extent and degree they incorporate the content of these principles in their lives.

One of these principles, not mentioned above, is the principle of open-heartedness, open-mindedness, mobility, flexibility and willingness to change, to progress and to transcend one's previous condition, state and process. True spiritual freedom is determined, among other things, by this very important principle. Anyone who wishes to stay forever in one condition without change is trapped and limited in one's development, becoming in a way a slave to that condition. Thus, in this instance, one deprives oneself of one's very freedom. This is a dangerous situation because, unfortunately, it puts restrictions and limitations on all other Creation as well. The universal principle of sharing and mutual benefit, in such a case, is violated — one does not have anything any more for sharing and mutual benefit since one has locked oneself into only one experiential mode of one's being and existence (be it in a linear or discrete manner). This tendency is a side-effect of the relative states and processes which all Creation is in by virtue of the fact that it was and is created by the Creator Who is Absolute.

In order not to be influenced or damaged by this side-effect, certain spiritual principles are formulated, established, instituted and continuously re-evaluated, restructured, reformed, updated, modified and promulgated by which everyone may and can transcend one's present condition and state at any time one feels need or motivation.

This is also the reason why periodic visitations, examinations, explorations, evaluations, analyses and judgments must take place to eternity.

The concept of the Last Judgment does not mean literally "last, final and no more to eternity", as many people and many Christians believe. It

## ***Messages From Within***

---

means the Last Judgment for that one particular state, condition and process which has been in existence until now and which has fulfilled its proper use. Therefore, it requires restructuring, modifying, updating, changing and transcending its previous mode and style of life.

For each such periodic Judgment, all spiritual principles in existence are also re-evaluated, restated, updated and modified, and new spiritual principles come into existence which will serve in a better way to establish a higher lifestyle and mode of use transcending anything previously in existence.

When these new spiritual principles are formulated, the Lord creates a new heavenly society, transcending all previous ones, into which these new spiritual principles are promulgated, and a lifestyle of spiritual progression congruent to these principles is established with them.

The members of this newly created society, then, are appointed by the Lord to assist Him/ Her in a subsequent Last Judgment over all existing states, conditions and processes through the use of all these new and updated spiritual principles.

Such an event, as just briefly described, has been in process in the Spiritual World of Humans from planet Earth for some time. An intensive Last Judgment has been taking place over all negative states, conditions and processes, first in the spiritual world (in the Hells and in the Intermediate World), where it was just finished, and secondly, in the natural world, where it is now in process. In the natural world, this process will continue for some time. The duration of this process in terms of natural time cannot be revealed or known to anyone. Only the Lord knows how much time is needed to accomplish this process effectively and successfully.

As far as all other heavenly societies of humans from planet Earth are concerned, during this period of time they have undergone extensive and intensive reorganization and updating of their conditions, states and processes, and the incorporation of the newly reformulated spiritual principles of homogeneity has taken place in them.

This is the end of today's message.

## MESSAGE TEN

April 5-6, 1982 in Martinique.

The following messages have been received on these dates from the Lord:

Many people have been asking you what the everyday life of an average, normal, healthy individual should be like in order to meet the spiritual requirements of life and for a person to become truly spiritual.

There are certain rules which constitute such a life. Throughout the history of the present "pseudo-mankind", various rules and commandments were given to people in order to return them to spiritual principles. One of the best known sets of rules is the Ten Commandments. All religious systems and doctrines, in one way or another, contain within themselves these or similar sets of rules.

However, these rules are too often misunderstood, misinterpreted and bent to suit one's projections, expectations and personal predispositions within the religious framework of one's belief system.

The best and the most appropriate interpretation of the various internal, interior and external meanings of such Commandments were given by the Lord through Swedenborg.

At this time it is necessary to update, restate and formulate a certain set of rules which can and may lead one to the true spiritual life if one abides by them. These rules are applicable for the next step in mankind's spiritual re-awakening and spiritual progression. When the new step, succeeding this one, comes into existence, these rules will be updated, modified and, if necessary, changed and/or replaced.

In the present concept of spirituality and its principles, in order to lead a true spiritual life, it is advisable to follow the following set of rules.

1. The first and most important rule is the recognition, acceptance and application in one's life of all principles of spiritual homogeneity as defined and described in the message of April 3-4, 1982. The recognition, acceptance and application of these important principles must be accompanied by constant awareness that these rules are modifiable, changeable and replaceable, if deemed appropriate by the Most High, in accordance with the principles of spiritual progression as defined in

## ***Messages From Within***

---

“Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”. This means to recognize the fact that different sets of rules and approaches for some other spiritual states and processes are feasible and acceptable by the Most High.

2. The next most important rule to follow is the recognition, acceptance and application of the fact that one accepts these rules and lives by them without any ulterior motivation, expectation and/or merit seeking. One lives by them for the sake of good and truth, for the sake of the Most High, and for the sake of the common good, without any further attachments, conditions, demands or “ifs”. One does not expect anything in return.

Although following these rules brings certain spiritual consequences such as, for example, freedom, independence, joy, delight, pleasure, happiness, success and many other innumerable positive things, one does not follow them for the sake of their consequences. One follows them only because it is the right thing to do in and of itself as a principle.

3. In everyday life, whatever one does, be it in one’s job, work, profession or in leisure, fun, play or rest, one does it in accordance with one’s best abilities and in accordance with the possibilities which are offered or are available to one for such activities in any given particular time and condition.

One does all these things with the awareness in one’s mind that all these activities reflect, serve and contribute to the ultimate spiritual purpose as defined by the principles of spiritual homogeneity.

One is always thankful within oneself to the Lord for any opportunities which are continuously offered by the Most High to everyone for engaging in such activities.

4. One devotes certain periods of time during one’s daily life to getting in contact and communicating with one’s Inner Mind where the Most High is continuously present (through and by such methods as spiritual self-hypnosis, meditations, prayers or similar modes most suitable and comfortable to that one). In the process of this contact, one asks one’s Inner Mind and the Lord for help in exploring and examining oneself for the purpose of determining if there has been anything at all in one’s attitude, behavior, thought, will, emotion, wish, want, intent, etc., consciously or unconsciously, that, for some reason or other, has not been congruent with the Lord’s Will and/or is contrary to true spiritual principles. If the answer is “yes”, one asks to bring them to one’s attention, recognition, and to the surface. Then one asks for help in their removal and elimination. One asks the Lord to purify and cleanse one

from all such shortcomings and requests protection and safeguarding against their repetition in the future (unless, of course, their reoccurrence is needed in order to learn some important spiritual lessons).

If the answer is “no”, one gives thanks with all one’s heart to the Lord for such an accomplishment and respectfully asks the Most High to lead one to a life of freedom from any such negative things to eternity.

5. In relating to other people, one avoids at all costs expecting or projecting into them anything personal or irrelevant to them. One respects other people’s choices no matter how miserable they may be. One has always to remember that such choices may be necessary for some very important spiritual reasons which are not readily discernible to anyone and which are known only to the Lord. Therefore, one avoids judging or condemning anyone. One is entitled to the same treatment from others.

In order to know how to relate properly to others, one asks the Lord in one’s Inner Mind, during one’s meditation, self-hypnosis, prayer, or whatever one has, to enlighten, to inspire and to lead one in all respects, and to help one to avoid at all costs hurting (by one’s attitudes, behaviors or any other ways) other people, the Lord and/or oneself.

6. One continuously exercises open-heartedness, open-mindedness, mobility and flexibility, asking the Lord in one’s Inner Mind to help one to achieve these valuable traits in such a manner as to make them an integral part of one’s spirit, soul, body and behavior.

7. One must always be aware that one can never be perfect in anything and that some errors, mistakes, shortcomings, doubts and uncertainties are inevitable in life as a result of one’s relativistic state and condition. One learns by one’s mistakes. One accepts this condition in modesty, humbleness and humility and asks for help in the ability to accept the scope and certain limitations of one’s responsibilities, duties, functions, rights, authorities, abilities, talents, gifts and tools that one has from the Lord, which were determined by one’s choice, no matter what they might be.

One asks for help in determining the scope of one’s responsibilities, duties, authorities, etc., from the Lord, as long as one is on this Earth. One functions within this scope fully without trying to be or to achieve more than one is equipped to do. At the same time, one avoids any tendencies to underestimate oneself, belittle oneself and/or not utilize one’s abilities to the fullest of one’s chosen potentials. One recognizes

## ***Messages From Within***

---

within oneself that they are gifts of God and one is thankful and grateful for what one has in this particular state, condition and process. One knows that after one fulfills one's purpose in being here, one will be able to transcend one's present condition and to change in any way one desires. One accepts the fact that this change and transcendence can take place only after one has fulfilled all aspects of one's previous choice with all its consequences, and the spiritual lesson has been learned and proper use has been derived from such a condition.

As long as the negative state exists, it is inevitable in our natural degree for one to become occasionally discouraged, disappointed, let down, desperate, unhappy, dissatisfied and/or miserable. This is the result of one's choice to be in the degree where the negative state dominates and is manifested. Such adverse states are a signal for one to recognize the negative state of this particular existence and to combat it and overcome it within oneself by asking the Lord for help in this endeavor so as not to be governed by it. These adverse states are a constant reminder that the negative state exists and is real and painful. Such a realization helps one to avoid adjusting to them or to become comfortable with them. If one were to become comfortable with them, they would destroy one in all respects.

8. Whatever one does in one's life, without any exceptions, one should do with a good and positive intent for the purpose of sharing, mutual benefit, common good and for becoming a better human being. Anything that is done with a good and positive intention, no matter what the outcome is or how it is judged by others, is appropriated to that one by the Lord in a positive sense and it is utilized in one's growth, betterment and spiritual progression.

One should continuously examine one's activities and undertakings and should ask the Lord in one's Inner Mind to help one in determining correctly what was, is or will be one's real intention in each and every case and/or situation. If by any chance one discovers that one's intentions are ulterior, selfish and hurtful in motivation, one asks the Lord for forgiveness and gives oneself suggestions from one's free will for their utter and total elimination and/or removal and replacement with the type of motivation and intent which is congruent with the Lord's will.

The major point in the new spirituality is continuous self-exploration and self-examination to know the source of one's intentions. This is the reason why communication with one's Inner Mind and with one's spiritual advisors and, in the ultimate sense, with the Most High is of such importance. For that reason it is advisable that such a

communication with such a purpose be done on a daily basis. If one follows this advice, one will not go wrong or do wrong even if one does not have sensory perception and awareness (visual, auditory, etc.) of the answers and/or of the spiritual advisors. Regardless of whether one is sensorially aware of them or not, they are always present and they hear and respond to one's inquiry accordingly and timely.

9. Swedenborg stated that one of the spiritual principles of life is to shun evils as sins. In the present connotation of this statement, this means that anything and anyone that denies, destroys, condemns and/or holds in contempt the principles of spiritual homogeneity, as previously defined and described, commits an evil act. Thus, it may be considered sinful to deny, destroy, condemn and/or hold these principles in contempt, for upon them the true spiritual life is built.

For this reason, one is advised to examine, to evaluate and to analyze by these principles any concepts, ideas, acts, behaviors, etc., which one encounters in one's life. Should one find that they do not adhere to these principles, one should avoid them, not be taken in by them, and one should be very careful about them since they may be of an evil intent. One is advised to consult with the Most High in one's Inner Mind and through one's spiritual advisors (if one has established contact with them) about such situations and should take a stance accordingly.

These are some important rules which are revealed for people who have a desire to lead a truly spiritual life. Because these rules lead to spirituality, it is advisable to follow them. However, it is wise to state that there is a definite possibility of the existence of many different ways which may lead toward true spirituality, provided that they are all founded on and derive from the principles of spiritual homogeneity as defined on April 3-4, 1982 in Martinique. This last statement should be recognized, understood, accepted, kept in mind and in awareness in order to avoid false and damaging self-righteous attitudes. This becomes an important principle in itself which one is advised to follow.

Some principles mentioned here have a universal applicability. Others are relevant only to those people presently existing on planet Earth. The principles one, three, four and five have a universal applicability. Others are related only to the conditions existing on planet Earth. As long as one stays on this Earth, under the condition of the domination and ruling of the negative state, these rules are valid and applicable on a broader scale. However, once the negative state is eliminated on this Earth by the Lord, these conditions and rules, specific to Earth, will be modified or entirely replaced with new ones which will



## ***Messages From Within***

---

be more congruent with the needs of the situation which will exist on Earth in the future.

In the process of formulating these rules, one can notice an important feature. At no time was it stated that one must follow these rules in order to be a truly spiritual person. It was, is and will be always emphasized that one is only advised, but not forced or compelled, to follow them or abide by them in order to be a truly spiritual person. One is not forced, demanded or compelled to do anything. As Swedenborg succinctly pointed out, nothing can be appropriated to anyone if it is done by force, compulsion, demands or circumstances which adversely influence one's freedom of choice, rationality and/or reasoning process.

For that reason the most important rule of all is the proclamation that, in order to be a truly spiritual person, one is advised to follow these rules only from one's freedom of choice and from one's free will, by virtue of the fact that this is a reasonable, rational and logical condition and requirement. No other mode of following can or may have any true spiritual validity. **This rule can be considered rule number ten.**

This is one of the most important reasons why the transmitter of these messages and the new revelation from the Most High was not equipped to perform miracles or to possess abilities such as those which accompanied the work of Jesus Christ, Swedenborg and all other prophets. People would tend to believe these things only because of the exhibition of such powers and not because of the validity, logic and rationality of these principles. For this particular time and condition, such external powers would be very damaging to the principles themselves. These principles must utterly eliminate any compelling or forced components which would direct one to believe and accept them. The messenger of these principles must be free from any such compelling force and power so that he would not be tempted to use it, be it intentionally or unintentionally, to prove his point. Such an effort would deny the content and application of the principles themselves.

At the time of the prophets, Jesus Christ, Swedenborg and others, no direct access to the Inner Mind, and thus to one's internals, was then available. Therefore, the only way to remind people of any spiritual principles was by external means (such as miracles, for example).

The situation started to change at the time of the Last Judgment of the members of the Dark Ages. This event was witnessed by Swedenborg. Therefore, it was Swedenborg who, for the first time, was allowed to

recognize the compelling and unspiritual nature of such miracles and similar exhibitions.

However, as mentioned previously, Swedenborg's time was a transitional period from the Dark Ages to the New Age of Spirituality. Inherent in the nature of transition is a necessary condition that some old modes of thinking and demonstration are retained as well as new principles, which are to some extent stated together with some distortions of those principles so that the complete devastation of spirituality does not occur. This is the reason why it was necessary that Swedenborg be still equipped with certain external powers (clairvoyance, clear-seeing, clear-hearing, etc.), so that people of his time, habituated to external judgment, would not entirely deny the feasibility of his revelation, spiritual principles and memorable occurrences as seen and recorded by him. The total denial of them would have led to a very dangerous situation for the building and developing of the Age of New Spirituality. Hence the logic for Swedenborg's external powers. However, one can notice a certain recession in the quality of these powers in comparison to the other prophets and Jesus Christ. Swedenborg did not exhibit instantaneous healing powers as did Jesus Christ and the prophets. This is, in a way, a compromise. At the time of the prophets and Jesus Christ, the reign of externals was complete and at its peak. There was complete spiritual darkness. To break such darkness it was necessary to use the most powerful external means — instantaneous healing and exorcism. Nothing less would work.

In the next step of preparation for the New Age, more emphasis was put on reason, rationality, freedom of thought and similar internal means (therefore, more spiritual means) than on externals. Therefore, Swedenborg, as a prophet of this important step, had different, less external and more internal psychic powers as an indication of compromise between the entirely internal approach and the entirely external approach. Since Swedenborg's concepts took firm hold in the Universal Consciousness and prepared the way for the next step in starting the New Spiritual Age, the entire emphasis is being shifted today to internal means only — freedom of choice, free will, rationality, reasoning, logic and heart. These means, by their very spiritual nature, avoid the use of any compelling external means of spirituality. External means are not congruent with the nature of true spirituality, which does not need any proof from externals since externals exist only as a result and consequence of internals.

Therefore, any attempt to prove their validity by external means and powers would damage and utterly destroy their very principles.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

This is the reason why the revelator and messenger from the Most High of these principles for the Age of New Spirituality must be entirely different as to his external powers. He cannot do any “miracles” but he treated people in accordance with the new principles as were defined in “Principles of Spiritual Hypnosis” and “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”. In this connotation it is entirely up to people if they choose to get well or to be miserable. The means are continuously provided for both alternatives. One can teach people and show them what these means are and how to utilize them properly, effectively and successfully. However, it is ultimately up to people whether they choose to utilize these means or not. This principle is entirely in accord with the Age of New Spirituality and all its spiritual principles.

Thus, the present revelator from and messenger of the Most High is not permitted to have such external miraculous powers. He must reflect in his equipment from the Lord these new principles. Therefore, instead he is equipped with greater power of spiritual perception, intuition, insight, logic, rationality and reasoning processes, and he refers to the heart and the Inner Mind where each of us has all the power one needs to be a truly happy, healthy, content, satisfied, useful, loving, wise, kind and, thus, a truly spiritual person. In this way, one is a miracle oneself. To be this positive is one of the true signs of a person of the New Spiritual Age. Anybody may and can become such a person if one follows the above-defined spiritual principles and rules by one’s own volition and freedom of choice.

This is the end of the two days’ messages.

## MESSAGE ELEVEN

April 7, 1982 — Martinique

The following messages have been received today from the Lord.

It is necessary to be aware of the following facts:

As mentioned previously the Most High created a very special new heavenly society which has been in existence for some time, and some of its functions and purposes were described before.

However, as long as the negative state in the form of the Hells exists, it will always tend to counteract any creative effort of the Most High and to come up with its own pseudo-creation by the process of imitation of such a creation in a perverted manner. Having the stolen principles of life and creativity from the Most High, they can, may and will continuously, as long as they exist in the negative mode, counterpseudo-create something in exact opposition to that which is created by the Most High. The negative state's purpose in such a pseudo-creation is to undermine and ultimately to destroy whatever is formed, created and put into effect by the Most High. The Most High permits this to happen for the sake, among many other spiritual reasons known only to the Lord, of preservation of balance and freedom of choice for all those who came from and are on planet Earth. The choice of evil intent for them must be permitted to flourish because of the mode of their choice of coming to this Earth — by an indirect endowment from and by the Most High through the pseudo-creative effort of the pseudo-creators. Such a manner of coming into existence and existing in it is negative in itself and it requires certain conditions for proper and effective maintenance of its existence — allowance and permission to continuously fabricate its own negative states and processes.

For that reason, after the Lord brought into being and existence the new heavenly society, briefly described previously a new pseudo-society of the Hells came into existence in the exact counter-corresponding state and process in order to oppose its purpose and effort. It has been formed from the most vicious, violent, negatively sophisticated and cunning members of the Hells who have at their disposal unusual methods, weapons and tactics which thus far have never existed. The members of this new hellish society gathered all existing hellish ideas, concepts, methods, modes and ways and pseudo-integrated them in order to achieve an entirely different approach with abilities of persuasions, influences, blackmail, forcefulness, terror, horror, etc. Their primary

## ***Messages From Within***

---

purpose is to undermine any effort made by the new heavenly society by engaging it in continuous fierce combat and by challenging its accomplishments. However, the most important and final purpose of this pseudo-establishment is a final, all-out attack on the forces of goodness and truth, on the Most High Himself/Herself, on all the heavens, on all good people of planet Earth and on the entire Lord's Creation. They are unusually ambitious and arrogant in their endeavors.

Until recently, as long as the human era was permitted to exert its influence in the intermediate world of planet Earth, and to a certain extent in all the heavens composed of humans from Earth, the members of this pseudo-society were allowed to have their offices and establishments in the intermediate world. From, there they have been and are conducting a fierce spiritual war against the Lord, the members of the new heavenly society and all those who volunteered to help (these include many members from Earth's Heavens and likewise volunteers from other Universes, dimensions and galaxies outside of this domain).

The first phase of this spiritual war ended in a complete defeat of this hellish society and their cohorts from all other Hells. This defeat resulted in their complete expulsion from the intermediate world and abolishment of all their offices and establishments there. All direct access to the intermediate world was closed to them permanently. At the present time, they may maintain only an indirect access to the intermediate world by means of conjunction with those people coming there from planet Earth who are of negative affection and evil intent.

However, the second phase of this war is in the process of preparation, and to a certain extent of actualization, right now. The realization of this phase changed the place, conditions, states and processes under which and in which it will be executed. It has been transferred to the last outpost and stronghold of the Hells — the natural degree in the form of planet Earth and its people.

This is an all-out effort on both sides — on the side of the new heavenly society and its allies as well as on the side of the new hellish pseudo-society and its allies — to establish strongholds here on Earth in order to engage in a final and decisive spiritual war which would lead to the abolishment and to the complete elimination of the human era and all its traditions, conventions and customs on planet Earth.

Both new societies are in conjunction with their respective people, groups, societies, races, countries, nations and their governments on planet Earth. The conjunction takes place both by corresponding factors

— through positive states and good intents of people, nations, countries, etc., on one side and on the other side through negative states and evil intents of many people, nations, countries, etc. — as well as by opening the direct access for many people into the spiritual world, their Inner Mind and their spiritual advisors or to the negative possessive entities and spirits from the Hells.

This is a new situation which came into existence only recently. There are several important factors worth taking into consideration and being warned about which stem from this unusual situation:

1. For spirituality in general and for the spiritual world in particular:

There is a tendency to see and to interpret things in terms of extremes and to resolve problems by extreme means. One may see and interpret things only by extreme spiritual concepts or by extreme natural concepts. The middle stance which integrates both extremes in a productive, creative and functional whole that explains things in their true content and meaning is forgotten. Taking an extreme stance leads many to make mistakes in the interpretation of the expectation of events. Disappointments occur when things do not happen and/or do not mean exactly what they were expected or interpreted to mean.

From this stems the fact that in communication with one's spiritual advisors, for example, one often receives a message which is not exactly congruent with the way things really are or will be. This is an embarrassing situation for many in the positive states and processes and very exciting for those in the negative states and processes.

To resolve this situation, it is necessary constantly to bear in one's mind the warning not to see things in extreme spiritualistic or naturalistic terms or in the finalistic, limiting states, processes or time-space concepts and continuums.

The danger for spirituality in general from these erroneous or somewhat shifted interpretations and expectations is that they tend to reinforce the negative state of finality and the unchangeability of any situation. One must always remember that nothing is final or unchangeable. This principle constitutes the very essence and substance of the middle stance which contains within itself true wisdom and the Divine Providence of the Most High. Therefore, everyone in the positive state and process here on Earth in the natural degree, in the spiritual world in the spiritual degree, as well as in the intermediate world and intermediate degree, is strongly advised to see and interpret things, events, happenings and their outcomes and consequences in terms of the

## ***Messages From Within***

---

**possibilities** which may or may not take place in the exact manner or that may or may not be exactly correct as interpreted.

### 2. For the personal spiritual condition of people:

There is a danger of exposure to an unusual amount of contradictory ideas, concepts, messages and events. This often leads to confusion and a tendency to believe things which are more congruent with personal predispositions, subjective projections, unrealistic expectations, wishful thinking and self-fulfilling prophecies than, with the real spiritual and natural facts. Again this kind of situation may lead one to disappointments and embarrassment when things do not occur in the way they were expected, or when interpretations do not match the reality of the content of any concept, idea or view. Such an outcome, of course, is very pleasing to the new hellish society.

Here one is advised again and again to keep one's mind and heart open, to be mobile and flexible, and to ask the Lord in one's Inner Mind for guidance and patience in all matters of life.

### 3. For the natural degree and the natural world:

In response to the fierce spiritual war which was transposed entirely to this world, the nature and the natural degree has a tendency to react in such a fashion as to lead many to believe that total physical annihilation of the natural degree in general and planet Earth in particular is at hand and that it is inevitable. This is exactly what the members of the new hellish society want people to believe and what they project in the events of the natural degree. They want nature to self-destruct so as to put people in a hopeless and helpless stance where they can become an easy prey for them.

One has always to remember that the natural degree can never be destroyed because it is a foundation on which spirituality stands. The natural degree can be considered in a general sense the feet of the spiritual degree and, in some instances, its sensorial output. To destroy it means to destroy the whole creation. The natural degree, like anything else, is changeable, modifiable, restructurable and renewable (although by its nature it does not like to change). But preparations for such intensive and extensive changes are often perceived incorrectly as signs of an upcoming total doomsday.

Now, this does not signify that a doomsday in a local sense will never occur. But one should not generalize from such occurrences to the entire natural degree or to the entire planet Earth. Even if the Most High



decides, for some reason or other, to permit elimination of this particular physical Earth (a very remote possibility), it will be instantly replaced with another similar, newly-created Earth that will take over the function and correspondence that this Earth performed and represented.

When any Sun in the physical Universe goes nova or supernova, and that particular solar system or galaxy where it happened is eliminated from that particular position and function, it is instantly replaced with another Sun and its system to take the place of the one that fulfilled its corresponding spiritual, mental and physical function and exhausted its use. Such events are part of restructuring, modifying, changing, updating and renewing of the natural degree so that it is more congruent with and reflects better the process of universal spiritual progression. All original elements of that particular solar system and galaxy, whose Sun went nova or super-nova, are creatively utilized by the Most High in this process of change, restructuring, renewal, modification and update, etc. Nothing is ever lost. But people, under the misleading views of Earth scientists, believe that such events (such as a Sun going nova or super-nova) signify or mean catastrophes, destruction, holocaust, violence and doomsday. From the above interpretation of such events, one can see how wrong they are.

4. For the everyday practical life of individuals on planet Earth:

In recent years there has been an unusual preoccupation of many people and societies with the possession of natural goods and properties. This is a sign of escapism into false and illusional security and safety from all turmoils which are occurring at the present time on this Earth in an intensifying and extensifying manner. Advertisements, commercials, news, literature, the economy and all else are geared to brainwash people into buying more, having more and depending more on material products of society. Very little of a spiritual nature is considered or mentioned in this respect and, if it is, it is usually in a distorted and traditional manner. People are made to believe that all their problems, miseries and shortcomings will be resolved or at least considerably alleviated if they have and possess more material goods and properties.

On the other hand, various rumors of upcoming holocaust, cataclysm and doomsday lead many toward unnecessarily giving up or not taking proper care of their material and physical well-being. They neglect or consider it unimportant any longer to perform their everyday routine duties, obligations, responsibilities, etc., expecting that at any time there will be an end to all of these futile and unproductive efforts.



## ***Messages From Within***

---

Both these extremes in one's attitude are very pleasing to the members of the new hellish pseudo-society because they reinforce their position and motivate their destructive endeavors.

In this respect one has to remember that no matter what is going to happen, it is a sign of spiritual maturity and of being led by the Lord if one goes about one's everyday business accepting full responsibilities, duties and obligations, and with good intent performing uses with delight and pleasure within the scope of one's profession, vocation, job, work or whatever one is assigned to, etc. It is also spiritually proper and right to have certain amounts of possessions and properties as long as one does not consider them an ultimate purpose of life, as a source of security, safety and survival. Moreover, it is spiritually proper and right to have certain amounts of pleasures, fun, play and leisure activities, regardless of whether the expected doomsday or holocaust will happen tomorrow or never, as long as one uses these leisure activities to keep oneself in good physical, mental and spiritual shape and health for the purpose of being more useful and a better human being, and for better sharing, mutual benefit and the common good.

These are, then, some important things of which one must be aware and be warned against under the present unusual conditions existing in the spiritual-natural realm and continuum.

This is the end of today's message.

## MESSAGE TWELVE

April 8, 1982 in Martinique.

The following messages have been received today from the Most High.

It is necessary to realize and to understand that in the process of the history of mankind's spiritual development and/or regression on planet Earth there have been in existence different ideological, doctrinal, philosophical, metaphysical and conceptual approaches and requirements regarding the matters of faith, religion, life, mysticism and similar matters in accordance with the state, condition and process of spirituality of the different human eras. Different eras required different spiritual approaches. Therefore, it would be an error to analogize and generalize from any of them.

In general terms, one could conceive such development and/or regression in several major steps that very often comprise long historical eras lasting sometimes for thousands or even millions of years in human natural terms.

The most initial era, the first, true and genuine mankind in the form of androgynous people which lasted for approximately twenty thousand years, represented the fullness of true spirituality. This state can be characterized by a unique and unrepeatable unity, oneness and harmony of volitional, rational, intellectual, logical, philosophical, intuitive, emotional, mystical, esoterical, exoterical, scientific, empirical and all other spiritual, mental and physical conceptualizations, understandings and practices of all matters of faith, religion and spirituality. As mentioned above, in this era no contradictions among various areas existed.

As spiritual recession began, the shift in this conceptualization, understanding and practice started to occur.

The next era in mankind's history, the era of splitting human beings into two forms — feminine and masculine — began a gradual emphasis on an external-rational, logical, scientific, empirical, exoterical and intellectual approach toward matters of faith, religion and spirituality. The volitional, intuitive, esoterical, mystical, emotional, etc., approach began to be somewhat underestimated and considered less valid. This era lasted for several millions of years and ended in the complete devastation of spirituality and destruction of all approaches. This is the era of the so-called Fall. The Fall is characterized in general terms by the

## ***Messages From Within***

---

perversion of all principles of faith, religion and spirituality in such a manner that emphasis is put entirely on external, outward sensorial inputs and outputs with conclusions drawn from externally observable phenomena and knowledges which have no connection to anything internal — either purely rational, intellectual, logical, etc., or purely volitional, intuitive, mystical, etc. This era, the era of the Fall, continued also for several millions of years and ended with the fabrication of a cave man, pseudo-humans and the establishment of the negative state in the spiritual world in the form of Hell. No scientific proof exists for anything and anybody that existed before this era due to the fact that all traces of the previous people have been very thoroughly and carefully obliterated and destroyed by the so-called pseudo-creators. Only some obscure rumors remained. There are some indirect indications of that era, the era before the beginning of pseudo-mankind, in the Bible and in Swedenborg's concepts. The pseudo-creators sometimes are referred to as Nephilims, Rephaims, Anakims, etc.

The Post-Fall Era, or the first era in the history of the pseudo-mankind, is an era of total spiritual ignorance that lacks any logic, reasoning, rationality, volition, intuitivism, mysticism, faith, etc. Instead ignorance produces superstitions, fears, unresolvable mysteries, magic, blind obedience to the external authorities and/or to deities that are anthropomorphized, naturalized and idolized in external manners. No concept of free will or free choice enters their mind or is even conceivable. This is the era of slavery and gross prejudices and biases. It lasts for several thousand years and ends with the so-called flood.

The post-flood era is characterized by the concept of faith and obedience from faith. It begins with an historical figure — Abraham. In this era, one does something because one believes it is right. One does not know and does not reason as to whether it is right or not; one simply believes it is right.

The next step in spiritual conceptualization begins with the history of Israel and Moses' Law. Here one can see an attempt to return to the matter of faith by a path of love to God and to one's neighbor. But this path can be achieved at this point in mankind's history by external means only — external sacrifices and performance of certain external rituals, ceremonies, prescriptions and total obedience to them as reflected in the Law promulgated by Moses. No knowledge of symbolical and correspondential meanings of all these requirements is possible or available to them.

This era ends with complete profanation of all external requirements for the spiritual conceptualization and, thus, endangers mankind and the universe with complete destruction. The problem is that, when people pervert and profane even the external means of spirituality, all conjunction and contact with spirituality, from where life flows into the externals, is lost. Given enough time, this would lead to eternal spiritual death. Such a situation requires a direct involvement of the Most High. At this point, the Most High incarnates on planet Earth in the physical form of Jesus Christ in order to prevent an occurrence of eternal death of planet Earth's people and to put an end to the dominion of the pseudo-creators over the fate of Earth.

Jesus Christ's era also means a return from external conceptualization of spirituality to the internals where true spirituality resides. Therefore, He abolishes all external rituals, sacrifices and ceremonies and proclaims that God is a Spirit and that the true worshipper of God worships Him in spirit and in truth. Emphasis is put on the knowledge of truth which leads one to spiritual freedom. Jesus Christ also establishes the principle that the greatest law of all is the law of love, compassion, forgiveness, mercy and understanding. This is the law that constitutes the true faith and spiritual conceptualization.

Now, for the first time since the history of pseudo-mankind, one is shown a clear way as to how spirituality should be conceptualized — by integration and unification of the rational, logical, intellectual mode (knowledge of truth, exploration of truth, etc.), with the volitional, intuitive, esoterical, mystical mode (love, compassion, mercy, forgiveness, etc.). All these concepts, subsumed under the terms of “spirit”, “truth”, “understanding”, “love”, “compassion”, “freedom”, etc., are reformulated, restarted, updated and modified by Jesus Christ and are put into permanent possession of the human treasury of knowledges. Establishment of this situation assures to eternity that there always will be a connection and conjunction between the natural and spiritual worlds by means of such concepts and their spiritual representations, no matter to what extent people might try to destroy, falsify, pervert or twist them. Thus, once again, spiritual freedom is reestablished.

But mankind was not quite ready, for various spiritual reasons, to accept the type of integration brought and established by Jesus Christ. In order that the knowledge revealed by Jesus Christ would not be spiritually profaned by people, it was necessary to put limitations, restrictions and prohibitions on the exploration, understanding and conceptualization of spirituality by means of logic, reasoning processes, rationality, intellect and scientifics. Instead, the reign of blind faith in

## ***Messages From Within***

---

and obedience to these principles was instituted for many centuries. This era is characterized by obscurity, mysteries of faith, mumbo-jumbo of pseudo-metaphysics, etc., conceivable only to and by the select individuals who dictated and prescribed the type of spiritual thinking and behavior the rest must have.

The one-sided emphasis on such a requirement became a life philosophy of the so-called Dark Ages. This period continued until Swedenborg's time. From that time until now, mankind has been going through a transitional period. It is conceptualized by the statement in Swedenborg's "True Christian Religion" that now it is permitted to enter into the mysteries of faith by means of reason, rationality, logic and intellect.

However, even this great statement indicates, by the word "permitted", that it is a dangerous venture to do so and one should be cautious and suspicious of such an endeavor. This tendency, still to underestimate somewhat the rational, intellectual, logical part of the conceptualization of spirituality, is typical of the transitional period — retention of some traits of the old, acquirement of some traits of the new with some possible distortions in between. The only way that can and will lead mankind to the reestablishment of the initial conceptualization of the new spirituality is an integration, unification, harmonization and oneness of all approaches by all aspects of the human mind without exception on an equal basis without any prohibitions, limitations, restrictions, denial, preferences or exclusivity of one aspect or approach over another.

This is the reason why the present revelation and messages are acquired by the combination of logic, reason, rationality, intellect, etc., and by transmitting concepts, ideas, thoughts, intuitions, feelings and all other volitional, intellectual and emotional components of the human mind. This is a purely rational-volitional-emotive-intuitive-mystical approach. Such an approach is a sign of the beginning of the new era in spiritual thinking and acting.

This is the end of today's message.

## MESSAGE THIRTEEN

April 9, 1982 in Martinique.

The following messages have been received today from the Lord.

It is advisable to remind oneself of the following important facts:

Since the time of the so-called cave man until now, one of the major sources of acquiring knowledges of any kind has been through sensory modes of the human external mind. This is also true with regard to the activities of prophets and revelations which came through them. For that reason, they saw, heard, dreamt, and had visions and words which they were ordered to record. This was by the way of obedience, frequently without their knowing or truly understanding the spiritual, internal and interior meaning of such revelations or visions. Very often and in most instances they took these visions, dreams and words literally, applying them narrowly to their own time, to physical events and to Earthly nations and people without any concept of their true inner spiritual, interior and universal significance.

This methodology was required because of the closure of direct access to the Inner Mind as a result of the hoax of the cave man fabricated by the pseudo-creators.

In order to maintain some semblance of contact with the Inner Mind and spiritual world, it was necessary to develop a special methodology which would fit such a spiritual situation which has been in existence on this planet until recently.

This methodology accommodated itself to the only available source of acquiring and understanding all kinds of knowledges through and by the external means and external human mind which operates through and by sensory tools. Therefore, in this methodology it was necessary to use the language of external events which would be literally comprehensible to anyone and, at the same time, which would contain within itself precise correspondences of events from and by "within", in the Inner Mind and in the spiritual world. This enabled deep spiritual meanings to be manifested through and by ordinary, literal, everyday events, behaviors and happenings in people's, nations' and groups' lives and in the natural world.

In such a methodology, no internal comprehension or comprehension from "within" is possible and discernible because one is turned to and

## ***Messages From Within***

---

faces “without” and has one’s back to “within”. This manner of conjunction necessitates that people who were supposed to transmit revelations would have abilities to see, to dream and to hear various events which personally for them would be very obscure and which very often would not make any tangible sense. The real sense to these things comes only from “within”. However, at that time the ways to “within” were closed so that no profanation by sensorial inputs from “without” could occur.

Since those times, people were instilled, almost in their genes from the very first moment of their physical conception, with a need, a desire to look outside, to “without”, and to seek all knowledges and answers to their questions outside or “without” of themselves. Only a few “chosen ones”, such as so-called holy people, monks and nuns, and similar people were trained and allowed to look and to seek inside, from “within”.

However, even these people in actuality were not capable, with some exceptions, to contact the true “within” or inside because they went about it in a wrong, external manner. First, they accepted doctrines, conceptualizations, philosophies, prescriptions, rituals, ceremonies, obscure mysticisms and distortions of their own religious pseudo-spiritual concepts (which were fabricated from sensorial-externals). Then, by them and through them, they attempted to make such a contact. Wrong methodology, of course, leads to the wrong area of contact. Instead of contacting their true internals, they ended up in contacting the artificially developed area of the mind which is comprised of wishful thinking, personal predispositions, subjective projections, self-fulfilling prophecies, false expectations, suppressed and repressed fantasies and daydreams and similar matters which do not have the reality of true internals. Then they assumed this area to be the real Inner Mind or “within”.

These situations and methodologies are one of the major sources of all kinds of distortions, misconceptions, misinterpretations, misguidances, misleadings, twistings, perversions, errors and mistakes which have been plaguing mankind’s various religious doctrines, beliefs, faiths, concepts, ideas, thoughts, social establishments, laws and institutions since the time of the cave man.

As long as people on planet Earth choose and are forced by all available means without exception to look outside, to “without” and to be preoccupied with externals only, no true understanding of anything in its essence and substance, and no true spirituality will be accessible and available to them.

The first critical evaluation of the above methodology was given by Swedenborg. However, in reality, it was Jesus Christ who was first to warn people that the Kingdom of God is not here or there, but within. That means that all understanding and answers to spiritual questions as to the meaning of life and religion are only “within”, in one’s Inner Mind where the Most High resides in people. But nobody paid too much real attention to this statement because, by virtue of the spiritual situation on Earth and in the spiritual world at that time, Jesus Christ by necessity spoke mostly in parables or correspondences and symbolism. However, people took such statements literally or they simply did not understand the true meaning of what He was talking about. Swedenborg was the first who properly explained this situation.

As mentioned previously, to accommodate themselves to the current situation of the spiritual ignorance of people of their time, all prophets, Jesus Christ, Swedenborg and other such people were necessarily equipped with external sensory powers which would demonstrate visibly and experientially the spiritual principles at work. They all performed so-called miracles. The problem with this methodology is that, despite the fact that it proves the spiritual principles at work, it comes from the outside, from “without”, of one who observes the performance of such miracles. Whatever comes from outside is compulsory and has little spiritual appropriation unless, of course, it triggers some spiritual internal processes that awaken one to the reality of one’s Inner Mind or internals — “within”. But unfortunately it does so only to a very few. People who observed Jesus Christ’s miraculous works ultimately crucified Him. His own Earthly relatives considered Him to be mentally ill. Others claimed He performed these miracles by the powers of the Hells. Most prophets before and after Jesus Christ were imprisoned, tortured and killed despite the fact that they performed great miracles and everyone was a personal witness to such a performance. Contemporaries of Swedenborg, together with some present time scientists, claimed that Swedenborg suffered from a psychotic disorder labeled in the old psychiatric textbooks as paraphrenia — a form of schizophrenia.

This all points to a very important fact — nothing can be considered spiritually valuable which comes from the externals and the sensorial alone without first being initiated in one’s internals and then having proper impact on the externals also. Otherwise, in the end, it is vehemently denied by most people, and messengers of such works are considered to be insane or working by the powers of evil spirits.



## ***Messages From Within***

---

Therefore, in order that the New Spiritual Age take hold on planet Earth, it is necessary to teach people to give up their dangerous and destructive habit of millions of years to look and to seek outside, “without”, in the external sensory mind, and to start to turn inside, to “within”, to their Inner Mind where the Most High is. This is a new methodology for the coming New Spiritual Age. For a few years, now, people have been told about and drawn toward special so-called mind techniques, such as various meditative techniques, self-hypnosis and hypnosis, spiritual hypnosis and self-hypnosis, biofeedback, guided imagery and many similar methods that herald the very important first step taken by many in the right direction — to look to and to seek in “within”, in their Inner Mind.

Until recently, people by and large always expected that things would be done for them by someone else and not by themselves (something like going, for example, to a doctor for a cure by external means, instead of going to a doctor to learn how to cure oneself by the means of one’s Inner Mind). This was a part of the old methodology. A good example of such a methodology is the so-called medical model. It can treat only from without and describes everything only by observable symptoms which are sensorial means. Such a methodology will no longer be tolerated in the New Spiritual Age. Everyone will be properly trained to utilize all available powers of one’s Inner Mind from the presence of the Most High in it for accomplishment of whatever one needs in accordance with one’s chosen style of life.

All “miraculous” types of healing and other psychic and spiritual powers will be natural occurrences in everyone’s life not by the external tool of someone else’s abilities, but by one’s own determination and reliance on the Lord within one’s Inner Mind.

The various new methodologies for getting in touch with one’s Inner Mind and the Spiritual World and the tapping of their inexhaustible resources for one’s benefit and the benefit of all will be developed, revealed and utilized on the broadest and widest possible scale. No one will be lacking anything one needs for successful fulfillment of one’s purpose of being on this Earth within one’s chosen type of use that one will perform and style of life that one will want to lead.

The external human mind will be productively engaged in useful service to the Inner Mind by providing proper routes to the external world and nature. The externals will no longer dominate human life and no one any longer will be habituated and enslaved to them.

Because the new revelation, reflected in the “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality” and in all these and future messages, is for the first step in establishing the New Spiritual Age, the revelator, messenger and transmitter of them from the Most High is not equipped with externally observable powers to perform so-called miracles or to have unusual sensory methods of communication. As mentioned previously, such powers would defy the very principles of the New Spirituality. He must serve as a first example of complete reliability on his Internals from where the Most High Himself/Herself speaks to and through him by logic, reasoning, intellect, intuition, ideas, thoughts, concepts, feelings, inner senses and similar methodologies of his Inner Mind. They all come, appear and are thought through while he is in a deep state of meditation, spiritual self-hypnosis and prayer in the presence of all his spiritual advisors, appointed by the Most High, Swedenborg and other entities who are present by the will of the Most High under the direct presiding of the Most High in the High Council of the newly formed heavenly society. These internal events then are confirmed, verified, checked and validated also by external means, such as various life events, examples of external happenings, ideomotor reactions, etc. Whatever comes in this respect comes directly only from the Most High, from the Lord. No one else is allowed to put into him anything from oneself except with direct permission from the Most High and in His/Her presence with instant feedback of corroboration or modification by the Most High.

Such a methodology is a living example of how things will be done and accomplished by people of the New Mankind, of the Age of New Spirituality.

This is the end of today’s message.

## MESSAGE FOURTEEN

April 10, 1982 in Martinique.

The following messages have been received today from the Lord.

Since the typical human era came to its fruition and was abolished in the spiritual world (with the exception of the Hells), an extensive restructuring of various levels of that world took place. Not all procedures, outcomes and consequences of such a restructuring and reorganization can be discernible and comprehensible to those who are still in the natural degree on planet Earth. However, some limited concepts may be related here.

As mentioned previously, the major structural changes occurred when the new heavenly society was created and established by the Most High. The former limitations, boundaries and closures of various levels have been removed and replaced with new freedom, understanding and a new spirituality characterized by a differentiated integration, unity, oneness and harmony of all levels of the positive states, conditions and processes of the entire spiritual world.

This situation leads to a qualitatively and quantitatively different, more profound, more intense and more universal function, content and participation of all members on a mutual sharing, beneficial and useful basis.

There are several aspects which conceptualize these profound changes.

1. The most striking change and the most important one from the standpoint of the principles of universal spirituality occurred in the modes and ways of relating to and communicating with the Most High, including how the Most High is perceived by the various spiritual societies and their individual members.

There is one dominant perception of and relatedness to the Most High, characterized by one's spiritual make-up and the degree of one's love and wisdom, good and truth, and faith and charity toward the Most High and the neighbor, and one universal or auxiliary perception of and relatedness to the Most High determined by an integrated perception of and relatedness to all in Creation. One may now participate in perceiving and relating to the Most High in all possible modes and ways which are available to others by the principle of mutual sharing and mutual

benefit. The third way this perception of and relatedness to the Most High is determined is by the result of the combinations and unification of the two mentioned above. Now one can experience the Most High from one's personal, private and intimate state, unique only to that one; one can, at the same time, experience Him/Her by the universal way of all others; and one can experience the combination of both as this experience happens simultaneously and in a synchronous manner. This leads to one of the most intensified and unique ways of perceiving, relating to and experiencing the Most High. Nothing like this has been thus far in existence. The result of such a situation is the availability to all concerned of an entirely new, hitherto unknown, perception of, relatedness to and experiencing of the Most High which gives one a better understanding of, closer proximity to and greater spiritual awareness of the Most High and His/Her Nature. This, in turn, leads everyone to a better knowledge of oneself, of others, and, most importantly, of the Most High. Such knowledge brings a greater intensity of love, goodness and charity and equips one with a greater degree of wisdom, truth and faith. The result of this is greater happiness, joy, delight, pleasure, fun, peace and bliss for everyone.

2. Such a situation, as described above, gives the Most High the possibility to appear personally to everyone by a direct mode of perception, communication and experience in the form of Jesus Christ (Divine Human and Human Divine). At these days this happens more frequently, more intensely and more naturally (in the sense of a greater discernability of, approachability to and contactability with the Form of the Most High). Formerly the Most High was perceived more frequently by and through appearances of His/Her various symbols and correspondences and through the Word. Thus the Most High was seen, for example as a Sun, Moon, Star, etc.

Nowadays, at the levels of the spiritual world, there is no longer separation and discernment of the Most High at one level as a Sun, on another level as a Moon, on still another level as a Star, etc., but instead the Most High appears to all as Sun and Moon and Star simultaneously and synchronously in different modes of their intensity and emphasis in accordance with everyone's degree of spiritual progression and development. At the same time, the Most High appears personally to everyone and in all important activities in the form of Jesus Christ (for the people of planet Earth). Once again, this situation leads to greater and better knowledge of the Most High, others and oneself. This, in turn, results in a greater intensity and experience of love and wisdom, good and truth, charity and faith in relationship to the Most High and to the neighbor. This once again contributes enormously to everyone's greater

## ***Messages From Within***

---

happiness, joy, delight, pleasure, fun, peace, mutual sharing with and benefit to all.

3. Such a multiple relatedness to, perception of, and experiencing of the Most High throughout the spiritual world (its positive states and processes) enables that world to have a greater sense of the Universality-Of-It-All. This opens the door widely to all other heavens, intermediate worlds and natural universes which are not of and from the humans of planet Earth. There are now established multiple levels, degrees, modes and ways of communication with all of them. Finally, the members of the spiritual world of humans from the planet Earth became equal partners and members of the all-universal family.

This leads to an unusual enrichment and enhancement for all concerned in their new, hitherto unknown perception, understanding, discernment and experience of the Most High. For the first time, these new experiences are available to everyone. One can learn and experience how the Most High is perceived, related to and experienced by the various other types of sentient entities throughout all Creation in all dimensions, levels, degrees and steps. At the same time, all other Creation may and can participate in how humans on the planet Earth and the spiritual world from humans on the planet Earth perceive, relate to and experience the Most High.

Once again, such mutual sharing and mutual experiential benefit leads to far greater, better, more profound and more approximate knowledge, understanding, perception, experience of and relatedness to the Most High, others and oneself. This, in turn, leads one into an even greater intensity and degree of love and wisdom, good and truth, charity and faith to the Most High and the neighbor. And this gives one an even greater intensity and degree of joy, happiness, pleasure, fun, peace, mutual sharing, etc.

4. The above-described three points determine the present structure and function of the intermediate worlds.

When one transits to the intermediate world, one is exposed to the greater variety, degree and intensity of experiences and available choices. Such an exposure gives one a better perspective and greater justice, objectivity and judgment in the process of evaluation, examination and exploration of one's previous life and consequent conclusions as to the most appropriate state, condition and process to assume in regard to the next step of one's spiritual progression. The personal Last Judgment gives one a greater sense of justice and

## ***Message 14***

---

objectivity and, at the same time, broader and more frequent opportunities for repentance, correction and removal of all errors and mistakes, for learning of new experiences, modes of functioning, styles of living and various other possibilities. In the case of humans, who come from planet Earth, the demonstration of the intensity of the destructiveness of the negative state is more discernible, experientable and understandable.

By exposure to various experiences which have not been available in such numbers, degrees and intensities until recently, one can undergo and is better motivated to separate from one's negative state and one can see more clearly its consequences for the entire Creation.

Moreover, the new situation now allows the opening of memories which have been obliterated about the facts related to the pseudo-creator's pseudo-creative efforts and one's voluntary status in participating in the perpetuation of the negative state and process. One is, therefore, given a greater chance and opportunity to change and to recede from one's negative ways of life, thus entirely avoiding the necessity of going to Hell. Since more and more people coming from Earth, after learning about all the reasons behind the existence of the negative state, will choose to recede from the evil and falsity assumed by their negative state, fewer and fewer people will need to go to Hell. Therefore, at one point in the future, no one will choose to go there, and no new arrivals will be appearing in the Hells. This may eventually lead to the complete elimination and abolishment of the negative state and all Hells.

These are, then, some points which are useful to know and to consider by all interested.

This is the end of today's message.

End of the trip to Martinique.

## MESSAGE FIFTEEN

April 10, 1982 during the flight from Martinique to Miami.

The following messages have been received from the Most High during the flight from Martinique to Miami.

There are certain clarifications which are necessary to consider at this time related to sexuality in the spiritual world.

As mentioned previously, the concept of sexuality in its entire content, extent and meaning, as it is experienced and practiced in the spiritual world, is not comprehensible to one who is in the natural degree. This is even more true for those who are in the natural degree and in the negative state — the condition that presently exists on planet Earth. Humans have nothing in their present repertoire of conceptualization and imagination which would enable them to discern correctly what sexuality is all about in the spiritual world.

However, some remote understanding of some of its aspects can be revealed at the present time:

1. Sexual intercourse in the spiritual world is in its spiritual fullness and in full expression, impression and sharing. No restrictions for those who wish to share with each other exist. However, the modes and the ways of sexual intercourse have little, if anything, in common with the ways it is practiced on planet Earth. In the spiritual world, it is done primarily by mutual, simultaneous and synchronous spiritual and mental projection of all one's masculine or feminine characteristics into one another in their totality and entirety. Such a projection also has a reaction in the external forms of the participants. The complete exchange of all thoughts, ideas, emotions, experiences, etc., takes place in such a manner that each participant is in all minute details of everything that is happening in the process of intercourse with one another.

Thus, a unique experience results from such a sexual intercourse that contains subjective experiences of each partner, mutual experience of what the other experiences and a blend and unification of togetherness of that experience. Moreover, one also experiences impressions of how one is experienced by one's partner. Thus, there is a continuous simultaneous and synchronous feedback of all processes which take place during such an intercourse. And because one is always in a progressive mode of existence, no identical experiences in succession are possible. Therefore,

each sexual intercourse, even if it is with the same partner, can never be the same. It is always unique and unrepeatable.

The above-mentioned feedback is experienced by them manifoldly — first, as one's own impression, expression and subjective content; second, as the impression, expression and subjective content of the other one in exactly the same way as it is subjectively experienced by the other one; third, as mutual reactions, impressions and expressions of objective perception of how one experiences another; fourth, as a projection and feedback of external reactions, etc. This all results in a unique orgasm that brings forth the birth of a special, new creative idea, concept, insight and understanding which has not been in actual manifestation until that moment. Such ideas are then utilized by the Most High for endowment of a new sentient entity with life by projection, transmission and emanation of them into a specially created external form congruent to the choice and need of each idea to become a sentient entity in the most opportune environment, dimension, level, degree and step. This is one of the ways all sentient entities assist the Most High in continuous creation.

Human beings on planet Earth have no practical means to experience sexuality the way it is experienced in the spiritual world. As you know, they were genetically altered by the pseudo-creators in order that no unification, exchange and true subjective and experiential feedback and mutual sharing could occur during sexual intercourse. Therefore, humans are not equipped in any manner to have such experiences. For that reason, in the process of sexual intercourse, humans remain experientially separated from one another's subjective experience and, therefore, no true sharing can occur. Every sexual partner is locked in his/her own subjective experiential mode without any true comprehension of what is being experienced by his/her partner. No true feedback can occur between them. The only sharing which is possible under such circumstances is by verbalization and observation of the physical reactions that can never convey the true subjective experiences in their essence and substance. Everything takes place in the externals. This is one of the major reasons why human sexual intercourse in its ultimate sense is never completely satisfying.

This is why people on Earth are sexually attracted to each other primarily by external appearances, very often at first sight, rather than by spiritual and mental traits. This is another reason why no true marriages are possible on planet Earth. The pseudo-creators could not tolerate the continuation of true sharing in sexual intercourse because it would have led people to just the opposite of what they wanted to



## ***Messages From Within***

---

accomplish — destruction of spirituality. For that reason, people on Earth are only in the externals of sexuality but never in its internals.

2. The physical aspects of sexual intercourse in the spiritual world are different from those on planet Earth. There is no physical penetration of a vagina by a penis. This is an anatomical peculiarity on Earth which was fabricated by the pseudo-creators in order to keep people from the internals and the spirituality of sexuality. Instead they have something like a blending into one another, a merging in totality of one's being and existence, essence and substance, and impression and expression. They become for that moment one another, at the same time preserving their separate identities and the subjective content of their experiences which are projected in their totality into one another synchronously. When they complete such an exchange, the indescribable delight and bliss of it results in a simultaneous, mutual orgasm. In the process of orgasm, one is experiencing one's own orgasm, one's partner's orgasm and the unified orgasm of both.

A very remote and imprecise analogy for such an intercourse could be somewhat understood if one would imagine that each partner has both a penis and a vagina. When they approach one another for sexual intercourse, they simultaneously penetrate each other and are penetrated. In the spiritual world, there is no one-sided penetration without being penetrated, and reception without being received is possible. That would defy the very nature of spirituality.

There is nothing like this possible on Earth. This is again another reason why true marriages are impossible on Earth. The true marriage requires that such a total exchange take place. Since people on Earth are not even physically and anatomically equipped for such an experience, they cannot be truly married.

Therefore, in the future, when the New Spiritual Age comes into existence, an extensive restructuring of humans' anatomical, physiological, biological and hormonal organs and spiritual and mental attitudes corresponding to them will be necessary.

3. Until recently sexual intercourse in the spiritual world of humans from Earth had been limited, for certain spiritual reasons, to the level, region and society where one lived and was part of. Since the extensive reorganization and abolishment of boundaries and limitations, and creation by the Lord of the new heavenly society, no such limitations are feasible any more. Thus, the door was opened to a greater experiential life for all concerned and to the other dimensions, levels, degrees and

## ***Message 15***

---

steps, so that more profound and more spiritual knowledges, ideas, concepts, thoughts, etc., could be born. This enhances and enriches everyone's life and sexuality to hitherto unknown proportions. Such a situation, in turn, leads everyone to a greater knowledge of and love for the Lord, others and oneself. From this stems the greater spiritual use which enables closer approximation to and greater identity with the Most High's Absolute State, Process and Condition. Thus, everyone can become a better, more spiritual, more loving and more wise sentient entity.

This is the end of this message.

## MESSAGE SIXTEEN

April 11, 1982 during the flight from Miami to Los Angeles.

During the flight, the following messages have been received from the Lord.

This is a continuation of yesterday's theme on sexuality in the spiritual world and on planet Earth.

As mentioned yesterday, in the spiritual world, sexual attraction is determined by one's internal spiritual state and process. Therefore, one is attracted to the internals of one's partner. The internals determine the appearance of the external physical form (note: physical form does not necessarily mean material form from the elements of the natural degree). There is not and never can be any discrepancy between the internal spiritual state and process and its physical external form and outward appearance. One really appears as one is in one's spiritual essence and substance. Hence, sexual attraction is always determined by purely spiritual conditions. To be sexually attracted in this way is the proper and right universal order and law of being and existence.

However the situation on planet Earth is different. Here the negative state and process dominates and is in control. Therefore, sexual attraction on Earth follows a distorted, perverted and unnatural order. Here the attraction initiates, in most instances, in the externals, from physical appearance, and then may proceed to mental and possibly to spiritual attraction. Such a reversion of this process cannot lead to the proper conceptualization and experience of the true spirituality of sexuality and sexual attraction.

Because of the reversion of this process, discrepancies between physical form, physical appearance and one's spiritual and mental state and condition are not only common, but are, in fact, a frequent occurrence and general rule. One may appear physically very attractive and beautiful while one's spiritual state, condition and process, at the same time, is ugly, disharmonious and of negative intent. And vice-versa, of course, one can be physically and externally unattractive, having little or no sexual appeal, yet one, at the same time, may be beautiful and very attractive spiritually and mentally. Such a situation is possible only in the dominion of the negative state. Nowhere else in the entire universe does it exist.

This is one of the many sources of devastating sexual problems and sexual perversion that people on planet Earth are exposed to and suffer from.

Another problem with sexuality on Earth is the anatomical structure and positioning of the sexual organs. The pseudo-creators restructured the sexual organs in such a manner as to place them in proximity to the organs which are in charge of elimination and expulsion of waste from the body. Thus, sexual organs are shared with the urinary tract and are in close proximity to the anal tract. These parts are called unclean parts of the human body because they carry out waste which is offensively smelly, filthy, dirty, repulsive and has only negative connotation and correspondence to some state and process of the Hells (Swedenborg pointed out that feces correspond to evil while urine corresponds to falsity). This positioning and connotation is a deliberate result of the genetic manipulation by the pseudo-creators. It supports the unconscious, and in many instances even conscious, notion which many people hold about sex and sexual pleasures. These are very often, “naturally”, because of their proximity to the unclean organs, considered dirty, filthy, repulsive, offensive and immoral. This again leads to much misery, suffering and guilt about having sexual desires and sexual feelings. Such a situation originates all types of sexual perversions and is the ultimate source of all venereal disease.

In the spiritual world, the situation in this respect is different. Whatever is consumed there in the form of food or beverage does not need to be eliminated because it does not produce any waste (in the positive states of the heavens). It is completely utilized, absorbed and changed into pure spiritual and mental energy that emanates from one's body in the form of beautiful light, various colors and their most exquisite various combinations, and in delightful and unimaginably beautiful fragrances. Thus, no negative connotation about sex and sexual feelings are possible there in any way. The only possible connotation is a connotation of beauty, creativity, joy, delight, pleasure, a sense of fulfillment and higher spiritual awareness, etc., which motivates one to engage in more sexual intercourse in order to share this indescribable pleasure and beauty with all who have similar desires.

This is one of the reasons why, after sexual intercourse in the spiritual world of the positive state and process, one can never have an experience of sadness, temporary impotence and/or temporary lack of further energy for sexual performance, etc., such as occurs with people on Earth. People on Earth are not able to achieve the totality of sharing and exchange, as are people of the heavens, as a result of sexual intercourse.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

Therefore, they end up with feelings of exhaustion, frustration and depression. There is always that nagging feeling that something very vital is missing from human sexual experience. This is another reason why true marriages are impossible on Earth.

Such negative states, processes and feelings of people on Earth are the result, among other things, of the reversion of order in the process of their sexual attraction (as a result of general reversion of the order of spiritual progression). This was also genetically determined by the pseudo-creators.

True marriage requires a different spiritual order and, corresponding to it, a different physical and anatomical structure of the human brain and the human body than is in existence presently on Earth. This also requires an entirely different understanding of the concept of sexuality and its approach, attitude and practice.

The negative connotation that sexuality has acquired from its association with the so-called unclean parts of the human body must be removed and restructured. Instead of connecting sex and sexual desires with Hell (as the pseudo-creators wanted), it is necessary to reconnect them to the heavens and to spirituality where they belong. This requires a lot of work in changing human attitudes regarding sexuality and sexual desires and their corresponding spiritual and mental states, conditions and processes.

On the other hand, sexuality in the negative states of the Hells is derived from the conjunction of evil and falsity. Because nothing productive, constructive or creative can result from such a conjunction, everything there ends in negativity and waste. So, whatever is consumed in the Hells is turned into waste. Therefore identification with the negative state makes sexuality truly filthy, dirty, offensive, smelly and repugnant. But, in the Hells, they love such a connotation of sexuality and its connection to feces and urine. It is their pseudo-delight and pseudo-pleasure. Such a sexual conjunction there (between masculinity and femininity) results in a birth of perversions and all kinds of negative and adverse ideas, thoughts, concepts and notions which produce such a repugnant stink that one who is not of that state can faint from it.

This is the end of today's message.

## MESSAGE SEVENTEEN

April 16, 1982 in Santa Barbara, California.

The following messages have been received today from the Most High.

Just two notes today:

First, longevity of people's natural life on Earth, from the standpoint of spiritual principles, is not determined in terms of physical linear time — in years, months, weeks, hours, minutes and seconds. The spiritual world does not deal in such terms. Instead, it is determined by the degree and extent of usefulness, productivity, constructiveness and creativity of one's life. So, when the Lord says to someone: "You will live long because you help", it does not necessarily mean a long physical life span in terms of time categories. It means long life by content. One can live, for example, 30 or 40 years in human Earth terms, yet, because of one's very productive and useful life, one, in actuality, may have lived a very long life. On the other hand, some people may live over 90 years, but, because they have mostly wasted those years on unimportant and superficial matters, they, in fact, may have lived a very short life.

This is how longevity of one's Earthly life should be determined. The physical aspect of longevity may or may not coincide with the spiritual one.

One has to remember constantly that, in actuality, there is no old age. The aging process of the human physical body is the result of the existence of the negative state and genetic manipulation by the pseudo-creators. Before the negative state commenced on Earth, there was no apparent aging of human tissue. Spirit and soul, of course, can never age. They are constantly in their prime creative and productive age to eternity. Thus, people of the pre-Fall period never measured the length of their lives on Earth by natural time. Rather they determined their life span by the degree to which one fulfilled one's mission and by the usefulness of one's being and existence in the natural degree.

Second note: Mr. Paul Oesch of Santa Barbara, California, is correct in his assumption that there was a time in the history of people of planet Earth when no such books as the Bible were necessary. They did not exist. This is true about the entire pre-Fall period. There are basically two reasons why such books were unnecessary at that time. First, people of the first period had a continuous, around the clock, direct access to all dimensions, levels, degrees and steps of being and existence. They

## ***Messages From Within***

---

directly communicated with the Most High and all members of the spiritual world by all modes and tools of communication. They saw them, they heard them, they interacted with them both in spirit, soul and body and by all perceptive inputs and outputs appropriate to them. Whatever questions they had or whatever knowledge they needed to acquire, they asked for directly and they received directly. Under such conditions, it would have been superfluous to have a Bible or such similar books.

Second, the entire human mind of those people was not, in any of its parts, regions, levels or degrees, in any way in the mode of unconsciousness. At that time, there were no unconscious processes in existence. Everyone had a direct and conscious access to all levels of one's mind and, especially, to one's Inner Mind where the Lord was and is continuously present in everyone. After all, how does one communicate with the Most High? Through, by and in one's Inner Mind. To think that there is any other valid way of communicating with the Lord is to think non-spiritually, that is, to think from the Hells.

Since one was always consciously aware of these facts, and since one has always turned toward one's Inner Mind, and thus to the Lord, one did not need any external means, such as the Bible, for example, for communication with the Lord or the spiritual world and/or to maintain conjunction with them. One, in actuality was in a constant conjunction of spirit, soul and body, with all their respective dimensions, levels, degrees and steps.

The necessity for the Bible and other similar books appeared when the so-called Fall began. When people started to revert from and pervert the order of creation and started to turn from "within" to "without", it was necessary to provide some external means that would keep reminding them of the internal-spiritual, thus, keeping some bonds and conjunction with the spiritual degree.

The problem starts when one begins to turn from within to without and one starts to lose conscious awareness of the "within". Then one starts to lose conscious awareness of God, the spiritual world, the Inner Mind and all spiritual issues. From such a loss, there is only a very short step to the complete denial of their existence. The more one turns outward, the more unconscious processes take over. So that, at one point in human history, the human mind became almost blank and people were born in complete ignorance. At the present time on Earth, over ninety-five percent of the human mind is in an unconscious mode of being and existence. This number is in an exact correspondence to mankind's spiritual state of affairs. That is how little spirituality

remains in people at the present time; yes less than five percent (to use human statistical terms).

So, in order that such a situation would not result in the eternal spiritual death of people on Earth, the Divine Providence of the Most High provided an external means for keeping people in some form of conjunction and contact with the Lord, their Inner Mind and the Spiritual World. Mostly this is an indirect and unconscious access, sufficient enough to supply and maintain the life support system in anyone no matter how much the fact of life flow from spiritual to natural is denied.

This external and indirect means of conjunction came in the form of writings of so-called holy books such as, for example the Christian Bible. These books or writings started at the beginning of the Fall.

It is important to remember that the so-called Fall did not occur overnight as many people believe. The process of the Fall was gradual and continued for several million years. From the moment of the first step in the direction of the Fall to the moment of the fabrication of a cave man, approximately 30 million years elapsed (in human terms on Earth). (The subsequent history of mankind can be dated approximately four million years.)

The first book, similar to the Bible (as to its function but not as to its methodology of writing, etc.), appeared approximately 24 million years ago. As a matter of fact, including the present Christian Bible and other presently existing holy books on Earth, there have been in existence eight groups of such books. Two or three of these are briefly mentioned in the Old Testament and in Swedenborg's writings. The existence of others has not been known to anyone until now through this message. This is the first mention of this fact. Except for presently existing holy books, all traces of existence of previous holy books have been completely lost. No record of their existence has been preserved with the exception of those mentioned in the Old Testament and Swedenborg's writings.

This situation was provided by Divine Providence so that those lost books would not fall into the hands of "modern man" because they contained too much open and accessible knowledge of such proportion that it would have given people unimaginable powers which they might have used for negative, destructive and non-spiritual purposes. In fact, those books were lost in order to protect people from self-annihilation. They might be recovered in the future if deemed appropriate and safe by the Most High.



## ***Messages From Within***

---

Again, one must remember that a complete turn-about and perversion of the order of Creation did not occur overnight. It was a gradual process. The first group of holy books, therefore, were accommodated to the spiritual condition of people who were not yet entirely corrupted by evils and falsities and, therefore, whose minds were not put in the unconscious mode as exists with present people.

For that reason, the style of the writing of those books was not as hidden and obscure as it is with presently existing holy books. Everyone at the start of the Fall could at first glance see and discover all levels and degrees of correspondences by and through which those books were written and understand their meaning, significance and universal application. Such an understanding gave them unusual powers of mind and the knowledge of correspondences that hold the true secret of life. (Later generations used this secret to fabricate a cave man.)

However, as people turned more and more toward externals, thus becoming more external themselves, it was necessary to accommodate the style of the writing of those books to the people's spiritual condition in order that they would not annihilate themselves by having access to such tremendous powers. Therefore, each successive group of holy books was written in such a manner that the internal and interior sense and their correspondential meaning was less and less apparent, discernible, understandable, and usable by people who, by that time, had lost most of the conscious processes of their minds. When such a need for modification of those books occurred it was provided by Divine Providence from the Most High that they were lost, and a new set of books were written accommodated to the current regressive spiritual state of people.

In the process of the history of writing those books, less and less spirituality in people remained and less and less understanding of the internal and interior meaning of those books was perceived and accepted, until the time came when all such meanings were completely lost for many thousands of years and only their literal sense was taken into consideration.

This situation lasted until the time of Swedenborg. Swedenborg revived the truth regarding these books, pointing out that they had manifold meanings and that they contained within themselves unusual and indescribable secrets (arcanas, as he called them) which relate to spiritual matters, God, the Spiritual World and Life.

The rediscovery of this knowledge by Swedenborg can be considered a milestone, a turning point in mankind's history. People still do not realize the full impact and consequences this rediscovery will have on the future destiny of mankind. This rediscovery stopped the process of spiritual regression which mankind pursued until that time, and it started a transitional period, a period of spiritual re-awakening which precedes a period of resumption of true spiritual progression or the New Spiritual Age.

The question then is — will the Bible and similar holy books be necessary in the New Spiritual Age?

The answer to this question depends upon how long the negative state will exist. As long as the negative state on Earth exists, ignorance and the unconscious processes will exist. As long as they exist, the Bible and similar books will not relinquish their spiritual usefulness which they perform for such types of people.

One must remember that as long as the negative state exists it will always try to attack and to wage fierce spiritual war with the positive state. The means, procedures, outcomes and consequences of such spiritual struggles and the ways to overcome them are recorded in the internal and interior sense of the Bible (among many other things). In this sense, the Bible can never lose its usefulness as long as such a situation exists. Nothing can ever be fulfilled that is written in the Bible as long as the negative state exists. In this respect, Swedenborg was incorrect when he assumed that what was foretold in the Revelation of St. John was fulfilled in his time (the 17<sup>th</sup> century). As a matter of fact, it was fulfilled only in a limited sense on one level and in one small region of the intermediate world that came to its end. However, all other aspects and dimensions of that revelation had not been touched even remotely at Swedenborg's time. The reason for this necessary error was discussed elsewhere.

Now, if and when the negative state is rejected by people on Earth and the Hells are put off limits and are closed completely, then, of course, all unconscious processes will be eliminated, direct access to one's Inner Mind and to the Spiritual World will be open; everyone will be able to communicate with all levels, dimensions, spheres, degrees and steps, and immediate knowledge of everything one needs in respect to all aspects of one's life will become available. Then and only then will the Bible and similar holy books have fulfilled their usefulness and no longer be necessary.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

As long as the Hells exist (albeit off limits to people of Earth and completely closed off), people in the Hells will continue to need such books to maintain their life support systems by indirect, external means of conjunction to spirituality and to give them a continuous opportunity for change and recession from evils and falsities. When and if the Hells cease to exist, all such books will become unnecessary.

One must remember that the necessity for having such books signifies spiritual recession. They signify the low level of true spirituality. They are external tools showing the way to the internals, thus, to true spirituality. Once one accomplishes such a state of full spirituality and returns to one's internals, that is, to the Lord, one will not need to rely on external inputs in order to be spiritual. Such books will have, then, only historical and educational value.

This is the end of today's messages.

## MESSAGE EIGHTEEN

April 17, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Lord.

It is time to consider very briefly some further points on the philosophy of the New School of Spiritual Re-Awakening, Re-Learning and Restructuring which will soon come into existence.

The following may be revealed today.

1. All programs of this School will be structured in such a manner as to provide opportunities for all participants not only to learn but to truly change. One will not be allowed to enter this School merely for the purpose of learning and gathering information and knowledge. Curiosity for the sake of curiosity, learning for the sake of learning, and collecting information and knowledge for the sake of collecting information and knowledge will have no place in this School. Such an ulterior motivation will obliterate any knowledge and memory of how to find, locate or enter this School. One can find, locate and enter it only if one profoundly feels, desires and longs from the depth of one's heart, by one's freedom of choice, to learn or to be treated, or to acquire knowledges and information for the purpose of a complete restructuring, rebuilding and fundamental changing of one's mind, heart and style of life, or one's spirit, soul, body and behavior.

The purpose of entering this School will be to change for the better in all respects without any exclusion (in spirit, soul, body, attitude, intent, behavior, etc.). All means for such a profound change will be provided. One will learn and acquire knowledge and information by doing and becoming; one will do and become by learning and acquiring knowledge and information.

If any knowledge and/or information does not lead to one's change it will be useless. Therefore each acquired knowledge, information and learning will have immediate consequent impact, manifestation, actualization and realization in one's thinking, willing, feelings, emotions, intentions, desires, attitudes, actions, behaviors, relationships and appearance at all levels of one's spirit, soul and body simultaneously. This will be true in regard to one's self-concept, self-image, self-perception and one's perception, understanding and relatedness to others and, in the higher sense, to the Most High.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

2. Everyone in this School, be it a teacher, therapist, minister, assistant, aide, resident, student or patient will be equipped from the Lord with very special abilities, gifts and tools for locating, finding, determining and applying the most appropriate, effective, efficient, sufficient and successful way and method of accomplishing the process of change, as described in point one, with respect to everyone's individual, personal and intimate needs, choices and desires in accordance with the structure and dynamics of one's mind, personality make-up and the content of one's unique individuality. This will be an individual approach. No generalization and analogizing from one case to another will be possible or allowed. However, one will contribute to the common knowledge by sharing one's experiences with all others and by sharing the experiences of all others for the purpose of enhancement, enrichment and mutual benefit. This will be a group approach.

In view of this fact, locating, finding, determining and applying the most effective ways for change will lead toward the establishment of ways, methodologies, tactics, conditions, states and processes for such a change to take place in the most effective, beneficial, economical, quickest, simplest, most profound and most fundamental manner. The most proper pace will be determined and utilized for each individual to accomplish one's purpose and goal for being in the School in the fastest, most safe and most beneficial manner without any pressure, stress or unrealistic expectations, but also without delay and/or procrastination.

3. Under the direct auspices and guidance of the Most High, every participant in the School, by the process of deep self-exploration, self-examination and self-perception, will, from one's free will and choice, actively, creatively and innovatively determine, build, form, establish and activate one's future destiny which will be congruent with the unique structure and dynamics of one's mind and personality and one's chosen placement in the hierarchy of the spiritual organization for the purpose of an approximation to the Most High in the most useful, unique, satisfying and unrepeatable manner.

Such a structuring, building, determining, forming, establishing and activating of one's new destiny, under the direct guidance of the Most High, will be one of the major purposes and goals for being in that School. Whoever comes to this School will come with this higher purpose in mind. This will be the ultimate accomplishment in being there. One will be able to graduate from the School only after one accomplishes this higher goal.

## ***Message 18***

---

When one learns, forms, establishes, determines, builds and activates one's destiny, it will be done with one extremely important principle in mind. Any chosen destiny by such a process as described here will require, during its realization, actualization and fulfillment in one's life, a continuous update, modification, re-evaluation, reformulation, improvement, enhancement, enrichment and, if necessary and deemed appropriate and right, a complete change either in its content, methodology or in its application, style, manifestation, outcome, experience in all or some of the above. This principle will be built into every individual who will graduate from that School, and it will be continuously exercised, renovated and restated so that no one will ever find oneself with a non-spiritual and false idea that one is locked forever in one's destiny.

This is the end of today's message.

## MESSAGE NINETEEN

April 18, 1982

The following messages have been revealed today by the Most High.

Today something more may be revealed briefly on the structure and function of the new heavenly society created and established recently by the Lord.

There are three points which will be considered at this time.

1. The position of this society in the hierarchy of spiritual organization. This position can be conceived in two ways: first, within the structure of the spiritual world comprised of people who come from planet Earth; second, in the structure of the entire spiritual world in Creation, not only limited to humans of this particular Earthly origin.

In the first instance, the new society can be conceived as the highest spiritual state and process that has been in existence thus far in the spiritual world for humans from Earth. This new society represents the innermost of their innermost. In this sense, they can be conceived as being in closest proximity to the Most High and in the most intense identity with the Most High as far as this particular cycle of time is concerned in relationship to this one region of Creation (humans from planet Earth). This is a qualitatively different state and process. No such experience for humans from Earth was available in the spiritual world until now.

However a serious note of warning: in assessing the position of the new heavenly society, or any society for that matter, in the hierarchy of spiritual organization, one must entirely relinquish linear modes of thinking. Otherwise, one will find oneself in gross error and distortion.

The proximity of states and processes in the spiritual world can be conceived and perceived only in simultaneous or discrete modes. Linearity exists only in a relative sense and only within societies, but never in the relationship of one society to another.

Therefore, no concept of superiority or inferiority of one positive state and process in relationship to another is possible. So, when, in the spiritual world, one hears someone say that one is from a higher society than the other one, it by no means denotes that one is superior or inferior to another. They are always discrete in relation to one another in their

own peculiar and unique position in the hierarchy of spiritual organization. Their position is always determined by the degree of approximation to the Absolute State and the intensity of identity with the Absolute Process of the Most High. Regardless of the degree and intensity, each is as valuable, needed, necessary and useful as any other. One could never come even into the remotest existence without the other. (See message dated April 3-4, 1982).

To avoid gross misconceptions, this must always be remembered while dealing with the concept of hierarchy in spiritual organization.

So it can be said that the new heavenly society occupies, in this sense, the highest level of spirituality so far in existence within the spiritual world of humans from planet Earth.

As mentioned previously this society is an integrator of all positive states and processes which have been in existence thus far in this world.

However, this perception is valid only as looked upon from the “within” of the only spiritual world comprised of humans from Earth. If one looks upon it from the standpoint of the entire Creation in being and existence, the perception changes — it is determined by the position humans of the entire spiritual world occupy at the present cycle of time in the hierarchy of spiritual organization of the whole Creation.

This position can be compared, to some remote extent, to the function of the most outward sensory organs of the human body and to some most outward functions of the human skin, especially the parts located in the area of the feet and small toes. In a more general sense, people of this particular spiritual world represent and correspond to **the outward externals** of spirituality. Spirituality, as anything else, consists of its own degrees, levels and steps from the innermost to the outermost. The spiritual world of humans from Earth by their position denotes this ultimate outermost of the externals of spirituality or some of its spiritual sensory organs.

In this respect, the new heavenly society represents the innermost of the ultimate outermost of the externals of spirituality, or its subtle, sensitive and integrating component which can send, receive and transmit all and any type of information and experience which originate in any part of the Grand Man — the whole Creation. (Swedenborg discovered that the spiritual heavens appeared in the form of man with each society performing uses and functions for the spiritual heavens similar to our own cells and organs in our own bodies.) This is a very important element because by its function it gives sense to any



## ***Messages From Within***

---

occurrence which takes place throughout Creation and translates and interprets it into a language which is understandable by any one at any level. This is a connecting link of the outermost of the externals of spirituality to the rest of entire spirituality and vice versa — the rest of entire spirituality is connected to the outermost region of its actualization and realization, giving it the real sense and reality of its totality and fullness.

2. The existence of a typical human era in the spiritual world (specifically in the intermediate world) prevented the existence of this vital link and connector. It was a missing link. This is the reason various societies of the spiritual world of humans from Earth were so isolated, restricted, separated and limited within their own boundaries, and this is why there was very little contact and direct communication with other parts of Creation.

The reason why it was not feasible to have such a society until recently is because of its sensitive structure and position. Being a link, a connector and an integrator of everything in the spiritual world of humans from Earth, it would inadvertently transmit the negative state and process to all other regions of Creation, resulting in a mixture of the negative state and process with positive states and processes. This transmission and mixture would cause such a tremendous, unbelievable confusion and perplexity that no one or anything could survive. The reason is that the rest of Creation would accept the negativity as coming from the Most High. Such a consideration is the end of any spiritual life. The end of spiritual life is the end of any life.

However, once the negative dominion of the human era is eliminated from the intermediate world and all is put under the control of the positive state, the full function of the new heavenly society can be activated. Although creation of the new society precedes the elimination of the human era in the intermediate world (after all, it assists the Lord in the process of this elimination), its full universal function cannot be activated until negativity is eliminated. After elimination of the negative human era, no transmission of the negative state and process in an upward direction will be possible; this will eliminate the danger of receiving and passing on thoughts or affections that are not from the Lord or of the Lord. Thus, all doors can be opened and the vital link and connector to all spirituality, which has been missing for millions of years, can be established and activated.

As far as transmission of the negative state and process from the Hells is concerned, without having direct outposts in the form of the

human era in the intermediate world, the Hells will not be able to transmit anything in an upward direction because any negative impulse would be reflected back and would not be received or absorbed. Thus, they can transmit only downward to people on Earth, to their own lower levels of Hells and among the Hells, and indirectly to those who come from Earth into the intermediate world who have affections similar to those in the Hells. These newcomers to the intermediate world look, of course, downward to the Hells and whatever they receive from the Hells they can no longer transmit in an upward direction but only back to the Hells.

Thus, a new security and safety has been fully established throughout all the spiritual world's positive states and processes of humans from Earth and throughout all the intermediate world of humans from Earth, as well as total control over the Hells and all their establishments.

3. As long as such an important link, connector and integrator of Love and Wisdom, Good and Truth, Charity and Faith and the concept of the Most High was missing, no reformulation of principles of spiritual homogeneity was conceivable, and no steps toward the beginning of the elimination of this human era and the eventual elimination of the negative states and processes could begin.

The problem is that one cannot very well begin this process of elimination from any outward position. It is necessary first to go to its source and motivating factors. The source and motivating factors of all negative states and processes were, are and will be the pseudo-creators from their Hell. Despite the fact that they were closed off and put off limits to all Creation by the Lord personally, in the form of Jesus Christ, by the fact of their very existence they are the very motivation and source of the negative state's existence. Therefore, any effort to eliminate negative states, or at least to restrict and control them, must start at their level. But the problem was that no one could enter their Hells and survive. If the Lord were to enter there in person in His/Her glorified Humanity, they would perish instantly. If they were to perish in such a sudden manner, the motivating factors of the negative states would stop feeding pseudo-life to all areas of the negative states and processes. To withdraw suddenly such a motivating factor of life (albeit an evil one) would cause such havoc in Creation that everything would perish. The balancing factor would suddenly disappear and with it all choices would cease to exist. If there are no choices, no life can be maintained.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

The Lord could enter the Hells of the pseudo-creators personally without destroying them only in the intermediate state of what is called His/Her glorification, by making His/Her Human Divine. This was during the time between His crucifixion and His resurrection. During this interim Jesus Christ's state was tempered sufficiently by His human aspects, which were not yet entirely made Divine, so that it was possible for Him to accomplish His mission there successfully without causing any need for them to perish by the fact of His presence. This act was most important — the very first step and act in the beginning of the elimination of the negative state and the restriction of its function and extension. Without it, nothing further could have been done. Without this act, no new heavenly society could ever be formed. Without its formation, no integrating principles of spirituality and its homogeneity could ever be reestablished. Without this, everyone would be doomed to be locked forever in one's state and condition.

Yet, in order to proceed with the next important step in the process of elimination of the negative state, it became necessary that someone mortal enter the Hells of the pseudo-creators and through such a person the Most High could proceed with the fulfillment of another part of His/Her Grand Plan.

But, as mentioned above, no one could enter their level under the spiritual conditions existing at that time and survive. The problem was that, no matter how strong spiritually such a person were, no matter from how perfect a spiritual society of the positive state one were to come, one would still be coming from the state of isolation, separation, restriction, limitation and exclusivity. No direct links to all other levels, states and processes, steps and degrees of Love and Wisdom, Good and Truth, Charity and Faith, etc., would be available to such a person. To enter the Hells of the pseudo-creators under the prior limiting conditions is to enter them under their conditions, into their domain. After all, it was because of them that such a situation of isolation, separation, restriction, etc., as described here, existed throughout the spiritual world of humans from Earth in the first place. This is their weapon. Therefore, they would instantly annihilate such a person. Only from the position of integration of all aspects of positive states and processes can one enter their region and not only survive, but conquer.

But these restrictions, isolations, separations, limitations and exclusivity, etc., have been removed by the Lord, and a new spiritual state and process of integration, unification, assimilation, oneness and homogeneity has been created, formed, established and activated by Him/Her in the form of the new heavenly society. This is an entirely new

## ***Message 19***

---

situation throughout the spiritual world of humans from Earth. It gives the members of this society unusual weapons, tactics, methodology, security, safety and protection that allows them, without any danger to themselves or to anyone, to enter the Hells of the pseudo-creators and to perform services for the Lord there in accordance with the Most High's Grand Plan for the salvation of all and the elimination of the negative state. Now, for the first time, the combat against the negative state can take place where it really belongs — at the very core, source and motivating origin of its being and existence.

This is one of the most vital and important tasks which the new society performs from the Lord for Creation.

The impacts, consequences and outcomes of this act for all Creation in general and for the human race on Earth and from Earth in particular will result in changes of unimaginable proportions. No one can begin to guess what the results will be. It does not matter how short or how long a time it will take, in human natural terms of time, to fulfill this assignment and to bring to full fruition the content of the Lord's Grand Plan. One must remember that there is no time in reality and that one lives forever (see Principle No. 7 of spiritual homogeneity).

This is all that is permitted to be known at this time.

## MESSAGE TWENTY

April 19, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Most High.

Today it would be useful to remind oneself about certain tactics and methods of operation of the new Hellish pseudo-society.

It would be a gross error to assume that people in the Hells do not “improve” their methods and tactics of attacking and fighting the positive states and their members, and also fighting among themselves. In this respect, they never stagnate. They are very “inventive”, continuously fabricating something new, more sophisticated, more cunning for the accomplishment of their goals.

In this respect it is time to warn everyone against expecting to find the Hells, or even the heavens for that matter, to be exactly the same as they were described by various authors, including Swedenborg in his “Heaven and Hell”. Since those times, many reorganizations have been occurring throughout all the spiritual worlds, and things are never the same as they were at the moment of their description by those who were allowed by the Lord to witness them.

This is one of the problems that people have. When they come to the spiritual world after their departure from Earth, they expect things to be the way they were taught by their religious doctrines, by Swedenborg, or others. These out-of-date expectations lead to many unnecessary disappointments and readjustments. People assume that everything is eternally fixed and stagnated in the same mode of its being and existence. Nothing is farther from true reality.

So it is advisable for everyone not to expect to find things in the spiritual world the way one is taught on Earth. One must see things in their continuous motion, change, progression, up-to-date modifications and restructuring. There are certain fundamental spiritual principles that govern all worlds and societies, but even they are continuously being modified, updated, added on to or entirely changed or replaced to reflect all current needs of overall spiritual progression.

The same is true, of course, about the Hells. They do not stand still in their destructive endeavors, and their condition, structure, content, dynamics and process are in continuous change. As mentioned previously, in their essence and substance, the Hells do not want to

change. They oppose the changes at all costs and by all means. They want everything to be final and unmodifiable. But here is the great paradox of their condition — in order to oppose these inevitable changes, they must continuously come up with all kinds of “inventions”, “tactics”, “methods”, “weapons”, “discoveries” and many other things by which they can exert opposition to any change. Thus, they must be continuously active in their endeavors to bring everything to a final negative state and condition where it would become fixed for all time. This is the major goal of all the Hells — to bring everything in Creation to its final state. Everything in the Hells serves this purpose.

If such a condition of finality could be accomplished, the Hells would win the battle because the whole Creation of the Lord would perish. In reality, this is what all devoted members of the Hells want to happen. This structure and function of the Hells can be considered their “dynamic” principle.

This is the reason why the Hells are not the same as they were at the time of Swedenborg, or Dante, or Jesus Christ, or at any other time. One should not expect them to be the same when one arrives in the spiritual world.

As mentioned previously, the Hells, under the new leadership of the new Hellish pseudo-society, lost their recent war with the positive state and processes in the intermediate world. The result of this loss was total abolishment of their strongholds, outposts and establishments throughout the intermediate world of humans from Earth. They were forced back into their respective Hells.

At the present time, the Hells are in the process of regrouping, reorganizing and fabricating more sophisticated weapons, tactics and methods for engagement in the next spiritual war. The only stronghold that remains in their possession, outside of the regions of the Hells, is planet Earth. This planet will be a last battlefield of the Hellish forces against the positive forces for dominion over people’s souls and spirits.

There are some points of the Hells’ functions and operations on Earth which are worthy to keep in mind as a constant reminder.

1. The main negative influence of the new Hellish society is over the existing major religions on Earth. Christians fight Christians, Muslims fight Muslims, others fight their own, everyone fights everyone else. This is all done, as usual, in the name of God. Muslims, for example, hatefully consider all others who are not Muslims as infidels and, perhaps, worse than dogs; to kill such people is, in actuality, to do a favor for God. How

## ***Messages From Within***

---

much farther can this foolishness and insanity of religion go? The present time witnesses an unusual expansion of this religion on Earth with its philosophy of violence, terrorism, “holy” wars and extermination of anything non-Muslim. At this point, the followers of the Koran, such as described here, are the major forces in the hands of the members of the new Hellish society for their spiritual war. One is advised to notice that there is very little, if any, emphasis on principles of spiritual homogeneity in this kind of approach. (Of course, not all followers of the Koran are of such a nature.) The situation, of course, is not better with any other major and/or non-major religions, but methods and tactics of their use and domination by the Hells may differ and vary in innumerable ways. If one looks carefully, one can discover the specificity of such a variation.

This situation is compounded by the fact that major political powers of Earth are profusely infiltrated by evil entities from the new Hellish society (incarnated for that purpose) who assumed Earthly human form in order to spread over Earth concepts of atheism, materialism, communism, terrorism, false religions and doctrines and various other concepts in opposition to each other that bring nothing to people but turmoil, unrest, political and economic disasters, etc. They continuously create, all over the globe, tense situations and continuous threats of war and annihilation. They infiltrate high governmental positions all over the world. They use the language of peace and attempt to negotiate various treaties, i.e. arms limitations, etc., only to break them at the very first opportune time suitable to their evil and negative intent. The danger of this last situation is that they cunningly use the desire of honest, but very often naive, people and politicians for making such treaties, forcing their governments by widespread public opinion to enter into such agreements, weakening their position in comparison to their enemies. Of course, this is what the negative process and state wants and expects from such agreements. The Hells do not and cannot have any feelings or needs to keep obligations or to abide by such treaties. The governments of democracies should remember one very important spiritual fact — if one compromises with the forces of darkness and evil, one will be rewarded by darkness and evil. No compromise ever can be reached with the representatives of the Hells. They will ultimately devour one if allowed. The only possible solution is the unconditional surrender of all negative forces. All other ways and expectations will lead only to bitter disappointments and unnecessary massacre and butchering of human flesh.

2. The other convenient way of infiltration of humans on Earth by the forces of the new Hellish pseudo-society is through both a direct



incarnation into and possession of various “spiritual” leaders, gurus, “teachers” and “saints” who, under the guise of sharing elements of spiritual truth, brainwash people into accepting all kinds of “spiritual” concepts which basically lack any principles of spiritual homogeneity. (Many of these “prophets” even have so-called external powers for performance of miracles and various methods of mind control for forcing their followers into believing and accepting their “teachings” as coming from God or proclaiming themselves to be incarnations of God). One method of such brainwashing is the transmission of numerous “spiritual” messages from various so-called “higher” entities from the spiritual world. The problem with these kinds of messages is that they may contain within themselves a considerable amount of very attractive and believable truths. But they are interpreted and presented in a distorted manner, lacking simplicity and spiritual homogeneity, and they describe everything in complex, mysterious and finalistic terms. Not all of them are of this nature, but one must remember again that the true revelation about anything can be granted only by the Most High Himself/Herself. All other sources of information, revelation or transmission of messages are subject to numerous distortions which are utilized by the new Hellish society for their ulterior purposes. As a guide, it is recommended that one apply logic, reason and intellect, together with one’s heart, will, feelings and intuition, in order to properly assess their validity. In addition, use of the principles of spiritual homogeneity can be very helpful as a criterion of such validity.

3. The new Hellish society has also been specializing recently in the causation and staging of unusual so-called natural catastrophes, disasters, accidents, incidents and crimes on planet Earth in order to induce chaos, disrupt communications, undermine the economy and weaken the stability of social communities. Foolish people with their foolish laws call such disasters “acts of God”. By calling them that, they play right into the hands of Hellish spirits who want at all costs to have God look bad in the eyes of people because they desire to destroy in people any faith in God. Such acts, in fact, should be called “acts of the Devil” and all human laws should change their formulation accordingly.

The staging of such happenings on Earth is not caused by God, as many people still believe, but the Most High permits these occurrences as a part of the Judgment, visitation, balancing and reinforcement of the universal spiritual freedom.

One must remember that all participants in such events, be they the perpetrators or victims, participate in them by their freedom of choice, by their inner determination and desire, and by their negative intent.



## ***Messages From Within***

---

The new Hellish society utilizes, intensively and extensively, all such negative intents and feelings of people on planet Earth for a successful staging and activating of all of these tragic happenings. Any negative ideas and thoughts of people are instantly captured and utilized in their effort to wage wars against the positive states and processes. This situation is even more pronounced at the present time, because direct contact and communication with the spiritual world is open and permitted. Thus, they can come here and attach themselves to such negative and adverse ideas and concepts of people and infiltrate their thinking, volition, feelings and behavior. This is their favorite way of recruiting new soldiers for their destructive spiritual wars.

This is all for today.

## MESSAGE TWENTY-ONE

April 20, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Most High.

What follows will be difficult to understand.

Today it is time to say something about the philosophical concept of time. This concept can be considered one of the most mysterious and least properly understood by people on Earth. The reason is that they are in the externals of their mind. The rest of their mind is closed and put in the mode of the unconscious. To understand time properly, one must be in a full conscious awareness of one's total mind. People on Earth utilize only about five percent of their mind.

The external mind is capable of apprehending time only in a very limited and a very narrow manner — by taking one small aspect of its process and improperly generalizing from it to the entire time content. Because the human external mind is adapted to the nature of the natural degree and its physical laws, it has only one mode of thinking and conceptualization — linear. From this linear mode, it attempts to apprehend and conceptualize time. Thus, time is seen as a straight-forward, one-directional continuous flow pictured as a straight arrow pointed upward and forward. No other conceptualization of time is discernible to the human external mind.

The problem with this conceptualization of time is that it forces one to objectivize time, to consider it as a reality apart from the conscious and apperceptual mode of existence.

Einstein was one of the first on Earth to notice the inconsistencies in this conceptualization of time. He perceived correctly the relative nature of time. In this respect conceptualization of time depends on one's position and state in the physical universe respective and relative to all else.

But even this advanced theory of time relativity lacks conceptualization other than a linear continuum. No other possibilities are taken into consideration.

However, to properly understand the time phenomenon, it is necessary to consider the following facts.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

First, any ideas, thoughts, concepts, states and conditions are in their process of becoming. This is always a subjective process. Projection of ideas, thoughts, concepts, states and conditions into becoming can be conceived and considered as an act of their objectivization from their subjective states. Once they are manifested and actualized outside of the subject, they continue both as subjects in themselves and as objects to their subjective source. The latter part, becoming an object of their subject, constitutes the linear aspect of the time phenomenon.

Second, the linear aspect of the time phenomenon is the end product of the whole process and not its origination, continuation and/or the only conceivable mode of being and existence.

Third, time can be better understood not as a linear continuum but as a discrete, simultaneous and synchronous occurrence of events relative to the content, quality and use of their originating source.

Fourth, physical manifestation of such ideas, thoughts, etc., in the natural degree is determined by the corresponding spiritual factors which establish their necessity and purpose of realization in the linear mode of continuum which rules the physical universe in relativistic categories. The linear mode of existence cannot produce in itself any occurrences or events. By its nature, it can only receive them and manifest them in the relativity of a linear time continuum.

Since there is no initiation and origination of anything in the physical mode of being and existence, all determinations of occurrences, proceedings and becomings take place in subjective states, processes and conditions which are in no way bound to the linear aspect of time. Therefore, it is up to the subject or a sentient entity or, in an ultimate sense, the Most High to determine the best possible mode of projection and manifestation of any idea in the most suitable moment of the linear aspect of time.

Because of the complexity of time's conceptualization, whenever a message comes from the spiritual world to people on Earth, it always comes in its discrete mode, as an idea, and it is then translated into the categories of linear time of the physical continuum, distorting the proper perception of the true moment of its positioning or appearance in the natural degree. People in the spiritual world speak always in ideas, states and processes of time which is never linear for them but discrete, while people on Earth hear them in linear time elements and units which are never discrete for them.

This is one of the major problems why proper, comprehensive and meaningful communication between the spiritual world and the natural world is so difficult, since people on Earth approach such a communication from their external mind which is not aware of any other mode of communication.

When the negative state was initiated by the pseudo-creators, it was necessary to close any other understanding of time categories (for the time being) so that changes of destinies, apart from the chosen aspects of one's personal destiny, could not take place.

The problem is that it is possible at will to influence the linear manifestation of any event from its discrete, simultaneous and synchronous mode of existence (if one knows how to do it). The occurrence of any idea need not be synchronous with its manifestation in the linear aspect of time. When an idea occurs it assesses the best possible and the most useful beneficial time for its manifestation in the linear continuum or physical universe and its relative time. Should it be determined that such a manifestation would be best, for example, in the remote part of its linear aspect, it is projected in the far past from its occurrence in the discrete mode. This is a paradox of linear time — in such a case it would have to conclude that manifestation of the idea in its linear continuum took place many million years (for example) before its occurrence as an idea in the subjective state. Such a situation is reflected in a formulation of a famous paradox about the chicken and the egg. Which came first — the chicken or the egg? Such a question can occur only in the linear mode of thinking and time continuum. In reality, the idea of a chicken and an egg occurs in a discrete mode of being and existence and then it is projected into linear time at the time most spiritually needed for the physical universe moment. In this linear sense, both answers to that question are simultaneously correct and false. One can manipulate the projection of ideas into the linear aspect of time in such a manner as to confirm or deny both suppositions to that hypothetical question about the chicken and the egg or anything else for that matter.

Because of the complexity of time phenomena, when one considers major spiritual ideas and their manifestation in the natural degree, where laws of the physical linear time continuum apply, one should not use or think in the categories of passing years, but rather of passing eons. Whatever is said in time categories will always be only an approximation of the true reality of any occurrence and not its precise moment of actualization in the physical universe. So, when one hears that something occurred on Earth, for example, 140 million years ago, it

## ***Messages From Within***

---

does not mean it occurred in linear continuum of time at that particular date but rather it means the kind of a spiritual correspondence which is reflected in that number. Therefore the actual manifestation may or may not be synchronous to that specific linear time. Usually it is not. For that reason, it is better to speak in terms of eons rather than years, since it takes that much time in the terms of physical linear time for a major spiritual idea to be fully manifested, utilized and exhausted in the natural degree.

One can conceptualize an eon as equaling approximately 90 million years (more or less depending on the spiritual content, connotation and universal impact it will have in the process of its linear manifestation in the time continuum).

For that reason, when in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”, other similar books, holy books, in these messages, etc., such time categories are used, they are not used exactly in the literal sense. Rather those numbers in years point toward occurrences of the relevant ideas of described events in terms of their spiritual correspondence which may or may not be approximate to actual physical time.

One must again and again remember that the occurrence of an idea can be projected for its manifestation from a discrete mode into a continuous mode at any moment of physical time in any continuum (past, present or future, or combination thereof). So it is not surprising to find that even though an idea occurred, for example, 140 million years ago, it is decided for various important spiritual reasons to project its manifestation into physical time several million years into the past of continuum (or into the future or the present as the case may be). If one converts those millions of years into eons, one can come to some approximation of the real physical time of its projection and manifestation. Thus the ideas are projected several eons into the past or into the future or both. One eon on an all-universal scale can be conceived as one day in terms relevant to time as measured on planet Earth. To the universe 90 million years are like one day to the Earth.

But because one who produces such an idea is, in fact, that idea, or is in that idea in one’s entirety, one projects oneself into its manifestation into the physical or spiritual universe (or both) whatever the case may be. In very remote and crude terms, this is something like humans’ concept of “time travel”. In order to be capable of such projections, one would have to know the meaning of all laws of correspondences and their manipulation. In this sense “time travel” is possible by the manipulation of correspondences. However, the knowledge of correspondences and

methods of their manipulation was obliterated from the human mind because of the negative state.

But this knowledge was available to the pseudo-creators. They used it in the process of activation of their hoax of the cavemen. The idea of cavemen occurred to them a long time before its actual realization in the physical reality and linear time. It was estimated and determined by them that the best and the most appropriate time for its projection into the time-space continuum of the physical universe would be what spiritually corresponds to 3 or 4 million years ago counting from our present time. But realization of this idea in its concrete form, in order to succeed, had to be preceded by many other events which needed to occur in the physical past. For example, various natural and cosmic catastrophes needed to happen first (such occurrences as splitting Earth's one continent into several continents) before this idea could come to its fruition on the physical Earth. Yet it was too late for that because the idea occurred within their own linear time. Also the actualization of this idea, most importantly, had to be preceded by establishing first the negative state in the form of the Hells in a discrete, simultaneous and synchronous mode of the spiritual world's being and existence. All these negative ideas were occurring to the pseudo-creators at the closing phase of their linear existence on Earth.

In order to succeed, the pseudo-creators projected these ideas into the discrete mode of time and "jumped" backward two or three eons in linear time, before the appearance of any people on Earth, and established their Hells. In the process of this "jump", by the nature of its process, they obliterated all traces of their existence on Earth so it would seem as though they never existed. From that position they then proceeded with their plan of preparing, planting and staging various events on Earth influencing and manipulating evolution of its species and plants and altering Earth's cosmic position which would culminate in an appearance of a caveman. Thus, although all of these ideas occurred to them only at the end of their eon, they were projected for actualization backward in time two or three eons before their physical time and their actual physical existence where these ideas started to exert influence on Earth's development. This is the reason why no valid scientific proof of their existence is so far available to people. When one "travels in time", so to speak, one alters destiny.

The pseudo-creators were preparing another daring step in this respect that would lead toward the alteration of the whole universe's destiny. To accomplish this would require many eons. In order to protect Creation from such a fate, the Most High intervened and aborted all

## ***Messages From Within***

---

their efforts in this respect. When the Most High, in the form of Jesus Christ, entered the Hells after His crucifixion, He removed from the pseudo-creators all and any knowledge and memory of such time manipulation and restricted their sphere of influence to their own region only.

Since that time, no knowledge of how to manipulate the discrete and simultaneous modes of the time process has been available to any humans on planet Earth or from Earth. This condition will exist while the negative state and its Hells exist. Once its existence comes to an end, it will be once more reactivated, restored and available for use for human creative endeavor and for proper and right manifestation and projection of their ideas of love and wisdom into the most appropriate and spiritually feasible time-space continuum of linear existence.

However, such ideas of humans are currently utilized by the Most High without people's conscious awareness. They are projected and manifested on the full spectrum of both a discrete and a linear mode of time synchronicity and time continuum as needed, where needed, and when needed.

At the present time, since the abolishment of the typical human era in the intermediate world and its influence on all heavens of humans from Earth, this knowledge and ability of time manipulation was given to the members of the newly created heavenly society established and activated by the Lord. This act has a very special purpose, meaning and impact on human destiny. It is not discernible to humans in the external mode of their present mind's existence.

This is all that is permitted to be known about this subject at this particular time.

## MESSAGE TWENTY-TWO

April 22, 1982 (No messages were received on April 21, 1982. Other important work was accomplished.)

The following messages have been received today from the Most High.

Many people on Earth do not realize consciously that in order for them to be alive, to function and to go about their everyday business, it is necessary that a certain degree of spirituality be continuously present within and with them.

The extent of true aliveness of any one depends upon the degree, extent and content of spirituality which one chooses and allows to be part of one's life. The greater the degree of spirituality, the greater the extent of spirituality and the deeper the content of spirituality, the more one can be considered alive and living. And vice-versa — the less of spiritual qualities are present in one's life, the less one is alive and living, regardless of one's external seeming perception of being alive and living. In the latter case, one is not actually in life but in self-deception, deception and the illusion of being alive and living.

Spirituality, as applied to the above statement, can be conceived as a recognition, acceptance and application in one's everyday life of the existence of the "within" or internals or Inner Mind which contain all principles of life from the Most High's eternal presence in it, from which internals are created, originated, established, manifested and activated exclusively and inclusively, without any exception, all aspects, levels, degrees, steps, impressions, expressions and behaviors of one's externals or "without".

Now, the more one accepts and applies this spiritual fact in one's life, the more one is spiritual and, therefore, the more one is alive and living. And vice-versa, of course — denial of this fact, its rejection and reliance on the external, sensory, natural, outward, "without" as the only source of life without any regard for its originating spiritual principles of internals, or "within", robs one entirely of true life and living. In such a case, one lives in an illusion of life. The illusion of life steals all its energies and fuelings for its perpetuation from the denied and rejected spiritual principles of life. Such a life cannot be considered a true life but only a deception.



## ***Messages From Within***

---

In order to better understand what was said here, it would be advisable to redefine, restate, reformulate, reestablish and update the following principles of spirituality as related to everyday life and living.

**1. Principle of Spiritual Motivation.** Existence and Being in their totality and completeness in all respects without any exception are motivated to be and to exist by the everpresent spirituality in them. This spirituality is their core and nucleus which unceasingly provides a life support system to all their functions, manifestations, actualizations and realizations. Nothing can be and is motivated to be and to exist apart from spirituality. The denial of this fact does not change anything because motivation and energy for this denial stem and come from the existence and being of this spiritual principle. One could not be motivated even to move one's small finger without having within oneself this everpresent core and nucleus — spirituality.

**2. Principle of Individual Subjective Acceptance.** One can become a truly spiritual person and, thus, one can become truly alive and live only if one accepts, as a first step, from one's own free will, by one's own choice, without any outer or outside demands or conditions or duress, by the process of one's reason, logic, intuition and from one's own heart without any ulterior motivation that this spiritual principle of life and living is a reality, a fact in itself and by itself, an axiom which does not need any external proof or substantiation by sensorial methods (although if one relies on one's internals — "within" — one is capable of discerning such proof everywhere in everything). It is a sign of true spiritual maturity and wisdom from the Most High to be able to rely on one's internals without a need to seek proof for their existence in externals first, and only then to corroborate and confirm one's internal insights by external factors. This method leads to an ability to discover and to see an ample proof for spiritual principles at work in all externals. The other way closes the door to spiritual principles and blinds one in one's perception of true reality.

The principle here is not to try to seek proof for such existence of spiritual principles apart from the internals and only from the stance of externals and sensory inputs. Any such exploration must begin in one's internals and then it may proceed toward externals. All such explorations, by the very principles of spirituality, must be preceded first by the subjective, individual and free acceptance of spiritual principles which can and may determine the best possible, the most reliable and the most valid avenue for exploration, discovery and confirmation of their being and existence. Any other methods of exploration are doomed to end in total distortion and perversion — materialism, atheism, pantheism

and rejection of true life and spirituality. The entire history of mankind is a good example of this tragedy.

The point is that to seek proof of life outside of life, or, in this case, to seek proof of spirituality outside of spirituality, leads to its lack of proof because there is nothing outside apart from inside. Philosophically speaking no “without” can exist or be without its “within”. To try to prove the existence of “within” from the stance of “without” is a futile venture because no “within” is in “without”. The only way one can prove anything is from “within” to “without”. In such a case, the true nature of “without” can be properly and correctly conceived and discerned. Otherwise, one would arrive at a great deal of distortion and false conclusions regarding the nature of life, spirituality, the universe and matter. This principle may be considered an important axiom of the principles of spirituality.

**3. Principle of Spiritual Quality and Subsequent Determination of Degree of Spiritual Manifestation in the Form of Its Quantity.** Spirituality by its essence, substance and nature is the very quality of all Beings and Existences. Because quality cannot be determined solely by the relativistic categories of the space-time continuum, its manifestation in being and existence is determined by the degree of spiritual receptivity of various infinite numbers of recipients. Their position, state, process and condition, as far as proximity to spiritual quality is concerned, determines the amount of spiritual quality one is willing and able to receive by one’s choice. The act of such a degree of reception determines the quantity of the spiritual quality in respect to the space-time linear continuum of one’s being and existence.

The proportion of one’s subjective reception of spiritual quality in respect to the Absolute State and Process of Spiritual Quality of the Most High determines its quantification, together with the fact of how much of true spiritual life will be manifested in one and each individual.

Although one can and may be alive externally by means of an infinitesimally small reception of spiritual quality from the Most High, the internal content of one’s life and the usefulness of manifestation of any individual life is directly proportional to the extent and degree of reception of spiritual quality from its Absolute Source in the Most High.

**4. Principle of Spiritual Reality.** There is only one reality in being and existence — spirituality. Being the state and process of the Absolute Self-Awareness of the Most High, spirituality is reality in itself and by itself. Nothing else can be and exist apart from spirituality. For that

## ***Messages From Within***

---

reason, the reality of all else, no matter what or who it is, depends upon, derives from and is an extension of spiritual reality.

Any other conceptualization of reality leads toward the establishment of unreal modes of the pseudo-existence which are, very often, labeled in materialistic terms as a so-called objective reality. Such reality does not exist.

The only objective reality in being and existence is the internal reality of spirituality. The internal state and process of spiritual reality constitutes the only spiritually feasible objective reality. No other objective reality in itself and by itself is capable of assuming any form of reality. Therefore, whatever is and exists is and exists from and by this spiritual reality. This principle can be regarded as another spiritual axiom.

**5. Principle of Spiritual Internal Categories.** Any thought, idea and concept is an internal spiritual matter. It is an outcome of internal spiritual processes. No thought, idea or concept can originate or be conceived in any other state and process. The state, process and condition of any thought, idea or concept constitutes internal spiritual categories in their dynamic nature. This means that these categories can never be empty notions or static “somethings”, but they are dynamic constituents of spiritual reality by and through which this spiritual reality operates throughout all its modes of being and existence.

**6. Principle of Spiritual Manifestation of External Forms.** Spirituality is in a continuous state and process of its manifestation by and through its thoughts, ideas and concepts. This manifestation is a continuous occurrence taking place both in the synchronous, simultaneous, discrete mode of being and existence and in the linear, continuous and physical mode of being and existence. This condition of continuous manifestation of spirituality through and by its thoughts, ideas and concepts is a determinant of an infinite variety of external forms by and through which spirituality appears and projects its ideas, thoughts and concepts in the concreteness of their representations.

Therefore, any observable external forms in being and existence, without any exclusion, are the modes of manifestation of spirituality only. For that reason, one can properly and correctly understand, conceive and conceptualize the various forms of spirituality such as for example, Nature, physical bodies and various other appearances, only from spiritual principles through and by their ideas, thoughts and

concepts because these principles determine the structure, function and use of all such forms.

**7. Principle of Spiritual Utilization.** Any idea, thought or concept, being a constituent of spiritual categories, occurs for one purpose only — to be utilized. This is a law by and through which an idea, thought, or a concept may occur. Once it occurs, it instantly proceeds to its utilization. The process of its utilization follows the law of correspondences. The occurrence of such an idea, thought or concept takes place synchronously and continuously both in the successive and simultaneous dimensions, levels, degrees and steps of Creation from the Innermost to the Outermost where it is being creatively utilized fully and completely in the modes and processes of manifestation and utilization relevant to each level, degree, step, etc., until it is fully exhausted and replaced with the next occurring idea, thought or concept. Nothing is ever lost in the process of utilization.

**8. Principle of Spiritual Mentation.** Any idea, thought or concept which is occurring in its spiritual nucleus is in the state and process of continuous mentation for the purpose of its complete actualization, realization and utilization throughout all Creation. In order that the process of mentation might occur, an idea, thought or concept of mental processes which gives origin to what is called sentient mentality comes to its fruition. By virtue of such spiritual ideas, thoughts and concepts, one acquires all traits and characteristics of mental processes in the form of thinking, perceiving, willing, feeling, remembering, acting, etc. Such ideas, thoughts and concepts therefore are continuously establishing the reality of mentation in which they are manifested.

For that reason, in order to understand properly and correctly any mental processes, one must derive all conclusions regarding such processes from their spiritual principles. No other mode of exploration and understanding of mentality, mentation and the resultant human behavior and action can lead to the right and proper conceptualization of the true nature of mental processes.

**9. Principle of Spiritual Congruency and Reflection.** Once an idea, a thought, or a concept is originated in its spiritual nucleus, it occurs “within” and appears “without” in congruency with the overall states, processes, conditions and needs of the spirituality which is specific and unique to this particular universal and global cycle of time for the purpose of spiritual progression. It is then reflected throughout all Creation in an infinite number and variety of forms, activities,

## ***Messages From Within***

---

happenings, behaviors, etc., in the cosmic spiritual, cosmic natural and physical and also in an individual personal and subjective life.

Thus all forms, activities, events, happenings, behaviors, etc., without any exceptions of anything in being and existence, are expressions and impressions of the spiritual ideas, thoughts and concepts which are produced in the Absolute Thought Process of the Most High, transmitted to and received by all Creation at all levels, and then manifested creatively by all Creation in an infinite number and variety of existences, beings, modes and forms. Through such ideas, thoughts and concepts, the Most High, in His/Her Totality, is continuously present with and is reflected in all Creation in general and in every single individual or sentient entity in particular from eternity to eternity.

Recognition, acceptance and application of these facts constitute the very spiritual principle of everyday life. Because this is an entirely internal process, reflected in externals of one's being and existence by the principle of spiritual congruency and correspondences, in order to establish the spiritual reality of one's life, one is advised to turn oneself to one's Inner Mind where the Most High is present, and to seek there the meaning and purpose of one's life and spirituality. By doing this one is more and more alive and lives (as opposed to vegetating).

This is all for today.

## MESSAGE TWENTY-THREE

April 23, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Lord.

Yesterday some additional principles of spirituality were formulated and presented for one's considerations. They can be considered, to a certain extent, an integral part of the theoretical foundation of the philosophy of spirituality.

Any theory, no matter how abstract it may seem, in order to justify its existence, must have a practical consequence or practical utilization in the everyday life of every individual. Otherwise it is meaningless and useless.

Today it is advisable, therefore, to ponder some practical applications of these theoretical principles of spirituality and ways in which they can be manifested in one's everyday life.

There are several points which may clarify and show the practical utility of such principles.

1. **The mode of everyday thinking.** Everyone is in a continuous mode of thinking. The process of thinking is usually directed toward oneself, others, life in general, one's overall activities in particular, and in some instances toward the Universe and toward God. The content of such everyday thinking determines whether it is a spiritual or non-spiritual process. The spiritual principle here is to think of oneself, others, the Lord, life, Creation, etc., in terms of spiritual principles and categories.

One is constantly encouraged to think of oneself as a valuable, worthy and unique entity who is the center of one's own universe and the master of one's own life, and to think of others as valuable, worthy and unique spiritual entities who are the centers of their own universes and the masters of their own lives. One thinks of the Lord, one's Creator, as an absolutely valuable, absolutely worthy and absolutely unique Spiritual Entity, who is the Center of all and everything and who is the Ultimate Master and Originator of all life in general and one's life in particular. One thinks of life and all Creation as the valuable, worthy and the unique manifestation and reflection of spiritual ideas, thoughts and concepts which are continuously occurring in the Absolute Thought Process of the Most High.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

One exercises in this type and mode of thinking, eliminating from it everything contradictory to such a mode and type. To think in this mode means to think positively. Positive thinking is determined by the fact of the spirituality of its content. If one thinks of oneself, others, the Lord, life, Creation, etc., in terms of their value, worthiness, uniqueness, respect, use, mutual benefit, etc., one thinks positively and, therefore, one thinks spiritually. Such thinking is a first important step toward becoming a truly spiritual entity and manifesting and utilizing theoretical principles of spirituality.

Any other mode of thinking is negative and, therefore, nonspiritual. It stems from the negative states and processes of the Hells.

When one asks, “How am I to combat evils, falsities, negative states, the Hells, etc.?”, one is advised, as a first step, to start to exercise positive thinking or spiritual thinking, as described yesterday by the principles of spirituality and as described here, in an effort to show the practical application and utilization of such theories.

The important initial first step in such spiritual positive thinking is the realization and acceptance of the fact that everything in oneself, others, life, all Creation and, in the ultimate sense, in the Lord, is of spiritual essence and substance and their spiritual ideas, thoughts and concepts. The second important step is in practical everyday exercise (through various active modes of concentration, self-hypnosis, meditation, selfrealization, realization of one’s thinking, etc.) of thinking positively of oneself, others, the Lord, life and all Creation. This is true spiritual thinking. From it stems the third important step — building from this spiritual positive thinking a positive spiritual self-concept, self-perception, self-likeness, self-image and concept, perception, likeness and image of others, life, Creation, and in an ultimate sense, of the Most High. This positive or spiritual thinking cannot occur and truly take hold in anyone’s life unless it is preceded by an acceptance of the Being and Existence of the Most High, the Lord, God, Creator, Jesus Christ, or whatever one calls such an Absolute Being and Entity. (Names do not matter — see principles of spiritual homogeneity.) The acceptance of this fact is the very essence and substance of positive, that is, spiritual thinking.

One cannot very well think positively and, therefore, spiritually, by denying such an existence and being. The content of a denial in itself has nothing positive and, therefore, spiritual. (Positive thinking is always spiritual. No other positive thinking is possible except spiritual.) This is also true for negative states. Denial of the negative state is non-spiritual,



non-positive thinking. In order to be positive one cannot deny the fact of the existence, in this case, of the negative state. Such denial would take away the opportunity for one to overcome it, to combat it, not to be taken in by it, not allow it to take hold of one's thinking and life and, eventually, to completely control it.

This is, then, why, spiritually and practically, it is impossible to think and to be positive if one denies the existence and being of God. No matter how much effort one puts into one's thinking about oneself and others as valuable, worthy and unique, if one, at the same time, does not think the same way about the Most High one cannot ever succeed because one eliminates the very source of Absolute Positive Thinking — the Most High. This is a spiritual-practical axiom of life and living. It is necessary first to accept this axiom in order to build any philosophy of life and spirituality. Without this acceptance, everything in one's endeavor is completely futile and a waste of time.

The opposite is also true. It is utterly impossible to think positively about the Lord and others, and, thus, to be truly spiritual, if one, at the same time, does not think the same way about oneself. Likewise, it is impossible to think positively about oneself and the Lord unless one, at the same time, thinks positively about others. Each situation brings an element of negativity which poisons, eliminates and cancels true spirituality and positive thinking.

The spiritual principles state that everyone is alive and living by the everpresence of the Most High in one's Inner Mind. Furthermore, they state that one cannot relate to the Most High and others in any other way except through and by oneself. This is the reason positive or spiritual thinking is impossible if one of these vital elements is missing or is eliminated. Thus, for one's thinking to be positive or spiritual it is necessary that one think positively about oneself, others and the Most High simultaneously and at the same time, regardless of whether or not others think the same way or accept this definition of positive thinking.

If one exercises this kind of thinking faithfully, one is fulfilling one's important part of the requirement of applying spiritual principles of life in one's everyday living.

**2. The mode of everyday willing.** The second part of such a requirement is to will, desire, want, wish and intend that such spiritual principles of life become part of one's everyday striving and effort, and that they become the only motivating factors of one's will and intentions. One wills, desires, wants, wishes and intends only everything good,



## ***Messages From Within***

---

positive and wise for oneself, others, the Lord, life and all Creation. Such a focus and content of one's will and intentions makes one a truly spiritual, valuable, worthy and respectable person.

Therefore, one is advised to exercise in one's everyday life and living not only such positive thinking about oneself, others, the Lord, life and Creation, etc., but to will, desire, wish, want and incorporate these positive thoughts within one's heart and mind. In this way one's positive thinking becomes an actualized manifestation.

Once again, in this practical principle, it is impossible to will, intend, etc., anything good, positive and wise for oneself unless it is done at the same time for the Lord and others, and vice-versa.

A part of such will, intent, wish, desire, want, etc., is a humble admission and acceptance of the spiritual fact that one is able to will, intend, desire, want, wish, etc., anything good, positive and wise for oneself, others, the Lord, life and all Creation only from and by the presence of the Most High in one's Inner Mind. Thus, one can be this way only from the Lord. This is the very spiritual principle of will and its practical utility. It is, in fact, another important axiom of spiritual life.

**3. The mode of everyday feeling.** Everyone is in a continuous mode of feeling. Whatever one thinks or wills is accompanied by one's feelings. One feels one's thinking and one's willing. For that reason, in order for positive thinking and positive willing to be complete in their spiritual and practical mode of being and existence, it is necessary to also exercise positive feelings. Regardless of how positive one might be in one's thinking and willing, if one does not feel positively one cannot be completely positive and, thus, completely spiritual. A first step in this respect is the admission and acceptance that all feelings are originated and initiated in their spiritual ideas, thoughts and concepts in one's internals or Inner Mind. This is their theoretical and factual base, foundation, essence and substance. Their practical utility, from the standpoint of true spiritual content, is in exercising feeling positively, delightfully, joyfully, pleasantly and happily about oneself, others, the Lord, life and all Creation. Such a mode of feeling is a very spiritual mode. These are true feelings. Anything contrary to such feelings or similar feelings does not originate in true spiritual reality and principles and, therefore, cannot be considered anything. Negative feelings are fakes, impositions and inculcations of the Hells which are realized by people accepting and practicing them. After all, what makes a feeling real? It is acceptance by one and by one allowing oneself to feel it.

This is the reason one is advised to exercise continuously in aligning one's thinking and willing with one's feelings so that the positive mode of their expression and impression can be maintained more and more in one's life.

Again, it is impossible to feel positively about oneself, others or the Lord if one, at the same time, does not feel positively about the Lord, others or oneself simultaneously.

As a third axiom of this spiritual principle of life, one is advised to admit and accept humbly the fact that one is capable of feeling positively, joyfully, delightfully, pleasantly, happily, etc., about oneself, others, the Lord, life and all Creation only from and by the presence of the Most High in one's Inner Mind which is the only possible source, originator, sustainer and maintainer of such positive feelings, together with positive thinking and willing and their continuous alignment.

**4. The mode of everyday acting and behaving.** Everyone is in a continuous mode of acting and behaving. Even if one seemingly does not do anything, this is one's mode of acting and behaving — not to do anything. Acting and behaving can be considered an outcome and consequence of the modes of one's thinking, willing and feeling. They are manifest concretizations of genuine spiritual ideas, thoughts, concepts, etc., originated and initiated in one's internals or Inner Mind. In a sense, they are vital practical confirmations and affirmations of the unity, oneness and harmony of spiritual, mental and physical modes of functioning. Without them the spiritual and mental modes are like a spirit and soul without a form. On the other hand, any activities and/or behaviors in themselves and by themselves are meaningless and useless if they do not serve such an affirmation and confirmation of their spiritual and mental origin and initiation in the succession of the hierarchy of spiritual organization — from the innermost (spiritual ideas, thoughts and concepts), through the intermediate (mentality, mentation — thinking, willing and feeling) to their outermost (behaviors, activities, actions and attitudes). This is a true theoretical principle of spirituality.

As concerns their practical application, in order to be spiritual, one is advised to exercise making every effort to act and to behave toward oneself, others, the Lord, life and all Creation from one's positive thinking, positive willing and positive feeling — positively, respectfully, kindly, empathetically, compassionately, forgivingly, lovingly, justly, objectively and wisely.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

Therefore one is advised to exercise making an effort in one's everyday life to act, behave and acquire a positive mode in order to achieve positive attitudes. By doing so, one is acting and behaving truly spiritually. Any other type and mode of acting and behaving is non-spiritual and is from the negative state — the Hells. It poisons and destroys one's life and makes one a useless and inactive bundle of unproductivity.

Once again, it is impossible to act and to behave positively and to have a positive attitude toward oneself, others, the Lord, life and Creation unless one, at the same time, does so simultaneously toward the Lord, others, oneself, life and Creation.

This is the very principle of life and its practical utility. It can be considered the fourth important axiom.

Now, these four axioms of spirituality can be considered as having universal applicability. They are always true. In this constant truth of their universal applicability is the spiritual and, at the same time, the practical meaning of all principles of spiritual homogeneity.

If one strives, makes an effort and exercises in applying these axioms in one's everyday life from one's free choice, by one's free will, in one's freedom and independence, for the sake of the common good, for the sake of the principles themselves, because it is proper and right to do so, without any ulterior motivation or merit seeking, one is a truly spiritual person regardless of the immediate impacts of such an endeavor in the linear time continuum of one's life on Earth. By doing so, by accepting these principles, one is truly becoming a holy man or a holy woman of God. This is what spiritual life is all about.

It is said that one is advised to strive, to make an effort, and to exercise in such a mode of life and living as described here. In no way does this imply that one will be entirely free from intrusions to think, to will, to feel, to act and to behave negatively. As long as one is on planet Earth, where the negative state dominates, it is inevitable that such intrusions will occur. But it is a sign of spiritual maturity and wisdom to recognize this fact, to be alert to such intrusions, and to combat them, not give in to them and not be enslaved by them, but instead to master and counteract them instantaneously with positive thoughts, wills, desires, wishes, wants, intents, feelings, actions and behaviors. In doing so, and in such a manner, one truly lives a spiritual life. In such a life is the true presence of the Most High.

This is all for today.

## MESSAGE TWENTY-FOUR

April 24, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Most High.

The majority of people have a faulty impression and belief that it is very difficult, or, in fact, impossible, for one to live a truly spiritual life. Very often they consider such a life to be boring, flat, dull, void of emotion, feeling and joy, restricted and unfree.

Yet, in reality, just the opposite is true. To live a truly spiritual life is the easiest, most normal and natural thing to do. Any other style of life is, in fact, very difficult, strenuous, worrisome, bothersome, pressured and tense, leading to continuous struggle and preoccupation with everyday survival and with making ends meet.

Many people forgot entirely a very important principle of life which was restated and reformulated by Jesus Christ during His physical presence on Earth. It says that one should seek first the kingdom of God and that all else will be added to it.

This statement signifies that the most important thing in life is spirituality and its principles; if one considers them to be truly most important in one's life, then the natural, easy and inherent outcome and consequence of such a consideration and application is that all else in life will be taken care of, will be provided for in the right and proper time when and if needed, and will be available to anyone for use in the most appropriate and comfortable manner.

Now, this is the basic spiritual law of life. Unfortunately the majority of people still disregard this fact and spend most of their lives wasting their energies on continuous preoccupation with external conditions of life, giving little, if any, consideration to internal-spiritual factors. Thus, they end up never having enough of anything, and never achieving any sense of stability, certainty, security and safety. This gives them no choice but to worry constantly about what may happen in the future.

If one disregards and refutes the true source of any certainty, safety and security — spirituality, they can never be acquired, stabilized, or experienced in one's life. Therefore one will spend most of one's life in a futile endeavor to find security, safety, certainty and happiness with the false hope that, perhaps, fortune may soon turn its face on one.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

What a difficult life this is to live! The majority of people consider such a life normal and natural! There is nothing normal and natural in such a life. This kind of life can be considered artificial, untrue, abnormal, unnatural and imposed by the negative state prevailing on Earth which people consider to be a necessary and vital occurrence of life in general and human life in particular. Nothing is farther from the real truth.

In order to demonstrate how people trap themselves in the perpetuation of such a miserable style of life, it would be useful to consider the following points.

1. There is a certain spiritual requirement of everyday life which can be called a balancing factor of one's life. The majority of people are in continuous violation of this balancing factor. If one were to care enough to analyze the activities of one's everyday life, one would realize that one's life is one-sided or lop-sided. Most of the time during the day one thinks, wills, feels, speaks, etc., about things which have little, if any spiritual value in themselves. People talk about the weather, sports, jewelry, shopping, houses, cars, television and movie programs, meetings, work, gossip, etc., without any regard or time for exploration of spiritual principles or, at least, acknowledgement that such activities are possible only because spiritual principles are at work. Now, let one honestly examine oneself and find out how many seconds or minutes a day one thinks, considers or acknowledges such spiritual facts.

What do people talk about when they get together? How much time do they usually devote in their conversation and meetings for the exchange of spiritual thoughts, values, etc., for consideration of the meaning of life, the purpose of one's everyday striving, the establishment of internal spiritual factors of everyday life, etc.? Very little, if any at all.

Because of this, the balancing principle of one's life is totally destroyed and one ultimately suffers in various ways and modes.

The problem is that people place all their values and meaning of life on such external considerations with little, if any, regard for their spiritual origination or existence.

True spiritual life and living requires that the balancing factor of everyday living be respected and applied. This means that a certain amount of time in everyday life be devoted to spiritual considerations, to acknowledgement of the spiritual origination of everything in externals and to the improvement of one's spiritual views and position in regard to one's Creator, oneself, others, life and all Creation in general. Then and

only then can one also find the true meaning in all externals of spirituality such as material, worldly, earthly, corporeal, sensory and similar matters of everyday life. The balancing factor requires that one pay equal attention to all aspects of one's life — spiritual, mental, physical, material, environmental, social, etc., preferably in that order.

Disregard for spiritual consideration and exaggeration of and preoccupation with external factors of life lead to pathology, abnormality, misery, unhappiness, one-sidedness, dullness, stupidity and futility. In order to justify their exaggerated strivings and endeavors for material, worldly, earthly, sensorial and similar matters, people consider these the most important factors for happiness and fulfillment of life, and usually ascribe the lack of such qualities in one's life to not having enough time and means for their acquirement.

If one wants to be a truly spiritual person, one is advised to balance one's everyday life by devoting equal time to all factors of life — spiritual, mental, material, physical, etc. In doing so, one affirms and applies the true spiritual principles in one's life.

2. The second spiritual requirement of everyday life is defined by establishing a hierarchy of priorities of things and concepts in everyday life. Which are the most important things having top priority; which are less important; and which are the least important things having the least priority in one's life? The majority of people unfortunately give top priority to things and concepts which are least important from the standpoint of a truly spiritual life.

People, for example, give top priority to such things as being materially rich; having a better house or a better car; having a more prestigious position; being recognized and accepted in the community, at work, or in school; being famous and powerful, etc. Many people want to excel in their work or studies or in whatever they do so that other people will talk about them, admire them and praise them; or they wish to please others. Little, if any, spiritual consideration is given for such activities and strivings. Such a perverted and inverted hierarchy of priorities in life result in numerous problems, miseries, losses, illnesses, disappointments, incidents, accidents and many other miseries, the list of which can be endless.

One can state here with certainty that one of the major sources of human suffering on Earth in general is the perverted and inverted hierarchy of priorities people have in their everyday lives. Everything is upside down. Priorities belonging at the top of the list are at or near the

## ***Messages From Within***

---

bottom or, at worst, are left out entirely. Priorities which belong at or near the bottom of the list are placed at the top.

Once again, to be truly spiritual and, thus to be truly happy and productive, one is advised to reformulate and reconsider one's hierarchy of priorities in one's everyday living and to place spirituality and its principles at the top of one's list. By doing so, one aligns all things in a natural, normal and healthy formation which results in abundance, success and useful accomplishments in all one's endeavors.

Unfortunately, the present condition of people on Earth in this respect is such that only approximately fifteen percent of the entire population of Earth places spirituality and its principles at the top of their priorities. Because of this condition, life on Earth is barely surviving.

3. The third spiritual requirement of everyday living is in establishing preferences of interests that one has in one's life. What kind of interests dominate one's life? Not many people devote their lives to the development of interests in spiritual issues, the meaning of life, improvement of the spiritual condition of life and similar issues. The majority of people establish, pursue and nurse their interests in outwardly, worldly, earthly, material, external and sensorial matters. They are preoccupied with such matters and allow them to saturate, dominate and penetrate their lives to the point that whatever they do, feel, think, desire, want, will and intend is only with regard to such external interests. All else is considered less important or not important at all. Yet, one is basically what one's interests are. They make one what one is.

It is proper and right to have many interests in life, but in proper proportion and in a hierarchy with one major interest above all which determines all else in life — an interest in the purpose, meaning and goal of one's life and in how to go about fulfilling one's purpose of life in the best possible, most useful, productive, creative, constructive and fruitful manner so that mutual benefit and sharing can result. Whatever other interests one might have, they must serve this overall interest of spirituality.

Therefore, in order to be a truly spiritual person, one is advised to exercise in acquiring, establishing, nursing and developing such an interest, making it the most preferred interest of all. The result of such an endeavor is the automatic establishment of many other side interests



which will provide possibilities of the enhancement and enrichment of one's spirituality and happiness in life.

4. The fourth spiritual requirement of everyday life is the establishment of appropriate motivating factors for inclusion of spiritual types of activities in one's life. What are the true motivating factors of such activities and what constitutes true spiritual activities?

The majority of people on Earth have very inappropriate motivation for establishing and engaging in such activities. First of all they consider, for example, verbal prayers, going to church, reading the Bible, etc., to be true spiritual activities in themselves. Secondly, they engage in such activities in most instances for wrong reasons and with inappropriate motivation. These activities are established and performed usually because of feelings of guilt, fear of punishment, fear of illness, fear of misfortune, fear of death and many other modes of fear, guilt and shame, or for some other ulterior motivation.

Such activities, engaged in with such motivation, have nothing truly spiritual in themselves. They are in no way true constituents of spirituality.

In order to be a truly spiritual person, one is advised to practice spirituality by one's inner acceptance of the fact that one's entire style of life and all its activities are the result of spiritual principles at work, and whatever one does is from freedom and independency, by one's free choice, with love and wisdom, with intelligence and logic, with feelings and intuition, because it is a proper and right thing to do for the principle in itself, without any other consideration or motivation.

5. The fifth, spiritual requirement of everyday life can be found by establishing proper connections and bridges between externals and internals of spirituality.

The majority of people of Earth at the present time externalize spirituality and in so doing, they destroy all bridges and connections to its internal essence and substance. In this instance, spirituality is considered to be an external performance of certain established, unchangeable rituals, rules, ceremonies, outward behaviors, restrictions, taboos and limitations by which everyone is expected to abide. By following such external acts, one is led and leads oneself to believe that one is in true spirituality. One is forced and forces oneself to be preoccupied with maintaining certain standards and sequences of such acts and performances without looking inward for their representative meaning and corresponding spiritual factors.



## ***Messages From Within***

---

In reality, however, nothing truly spiritual exists in such activities in themselves. In fact, in many instances, they keep people away from discovering true spirituality by turning them away from their internals or their Inner Mind where the Most High resides. Thus, in fact, they lead one away from the Most High.

In order to be a truly spiritual person and to live a truly spiritual life, one is advised to turn inward, to one's Inner Mind, and to seek there communication with and advice from the Most High Who is everpresent in everyone's Inner Mind. By such an act one establishes a permanent bridge between spirituality and everyday external life so that all factors of spirituality are unified, harmonized and function in the oneness of their totality. One must remember that there are no unimportant things which one should not bring for consideration to the Lord in one's Inner Mind. The external factors of spiritual activities may serve, if one desires, as a means and reminder to turn to one's internals or as tools for contacting one's Inner Mind and the Lord. No other meaning should ever be placed in such external performances and acts.

6. The sixth spiritual requirement of everyday life is to carefully avoid any possible habituation to expected modes and ways of living and practicing spirituality. There is nothing more damaging to life and spirituality than such a habituation.

The problem is that the majority of people have a tendency to establish a certain style of life, a certain way and mode of living and practicing spirituality, and to cling rigidly to it without a desire or need to change. This is a dangerous situation because one starts to do things by habit, as an automaton, without any thinking, feeling, willing or considering the content of such activities and performances. Such habituation leads to complete devastation of any spiritual sense in one's life and in one's activities regardless of what they may be.

The true spiritual principle of life states that the essence and substance of spirituality, its very life, is in continuous flow, change, progression, growth, betterment and transcendence of previous states, conditions and processes.

How can one grow or progress if one locks oneself in one's habit to think, to will, to feel, to act, to behave, to perform, to relate, etc., in one certain way and mode, excluding anything different or new?

The tragedy of human systems and present mankind is that such habituation is perpetuated.

Now, in order to be a truly spiritual person, one is advised to frequently examine oneself, search oneself out, seek out in one's Inner Mind from the Lord the most progressive modes and ways of living, functioning and performing, with strong self-suggestions of not allowing oneself to become trapped in the illusive and deceitful comfort of a habituated life style, avoiding new perspectives for continuous spiritual progression.

7. The seventh spiritual requirement of everyday life is in careful avoidance of relying upon views, opinions, expectations and attitudes of others.

The majority of people have the tendency to build their lives and establish their style of living in accordance with views, opinions, expectations and attitudes of others. Spiritually this is a dangerous attitude and tendency because it habituates one to rely on externals, on an "outward", where no reliability exists. Instead of relying on their internals, their Inner Mind and the Most High Who is always present in their Inner Mind, ready to answer any question and establish any reliable style of a truly spiritual and happy life, people tend to shut off their own source of true life and to seek out rules for the establishment of a lifestyle in externals where there are no rules discernible or obtainable. Thus, they live in continuous deception and self-deception. One of the many sources of chaos and confusion in people's lives stems from the violation of this rule of the spiritual requirement of everyday life.

In order to live a truly spiritual life, one is advised to always check, verify, explore and establish in one's Inner Mind with the Lord the validity, reliability, usability, suitability and applicability of any such views, opinions, expectations and attitudes of others. One always inquires and searches in one's Inner Mind with the Lord for the best possible modes and ways of living in accordance with the unique spiritual, mental, emotional, volitional, intellectual, physical, environmental and material structure and the dynamics of one's entire mind and personality. In such an endeavor is true wisdom, maturity, happiness and the presence of the Most High which constitute spirituality in everyday life.

8. The eighth spiritual requirement of everyday life is careful avoidance of conformity to established and expected standards and stereotypes of life. The majority of people have a tendency to conform to what is expected, dictated, prescribed and demanded by the externals of everyday life.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

The spiritual danger of this situation can be detected in the necessity to suppress, repress, forget, give up or even eliminate certain vitally important characteristics of one's unique needs, tendencies, traits, patterns and features which constitute the true content of one's essence and substance. Denying oneself the opportunity to be oneself in a unique way and manner, in order to conform to outward standards and stereotypes of expectations and uniformity, frequently leads to very serious spiritual, mental, emotional, intellectual, sexual and physical disorders and all kinds of problems, the list of which can be endless.

This is one of the sources of people's spiritual impoverishment and doom which leads one to live a life of dullness, counterproductivity, superficiality and emptiness. Such a life is no life at all, but spiritual death.

In order to avoid such a pseudo-life and to establish a true life of spiritual living one is advised to exercise and practice recognizing the establishment and actualization of the Lord in one's Inner Mind, and living one's unique and unrepeatable patterns of life, without trying to please anyone or anything and without feeling a need to conform to anyone's expectations and stereotypes. One is advised to realize that one is not here on Earth to be like someone or something else, but one is here to be oneself. Only in being oneself can one fulfill properly one's purpose on Earth. In trying to be like someone else and in trying to please someone else by denying one's own uniqueness, one is violating all spiritual principles of life and robbing oneself of all opportunities to be truly happy, joyous, satisfied, delighted, pleased, useful, etc., to oneself, to the Lord, to others, to life and to all Creation.

In the process of formulating these spiritual requirements of everyday life, it is not implied that one should stop pursuing any positive external activities or devoting time to their consideration and actualization.

The spiritual principles of living are violated only if such activities and considerations become a sole purpose, goal and striving of one's life.

To be a true spiritual person and to live a truly spiritual life, one is advised to engage in such external activities and considerations with the recognition, acceptance and realization of the important spiritual fact that they are not the most important activities in one's life; they are not the only purpose of life, nor are they the only source of one's happiness, content and satisfaction. They are merely tools, means, expressions, representations and correspondences of the spiritual state of affairs in one's internals, in the Inner Mind from the everpresence in it of the Most

## ***Message 24***

---

High. It is one's duty, right, obligation, responsibility and purpose of one's life to establish the spiritual principles which govern, rule and are manifested in all activities and considerations and to determine how to utilize them in the most effective, productive, constructive, creative and useful manner so that mutual benefit, common good, happiness and satisfaction can ensue from them to the Lord, others, oneself, life and all Creation. One must ensure that no ulterior motivation and/or negative intentions are behind such an effort. To establish this is possible only by turning oneself to the Lord in one's Inner Mind and consulting one's Inner Mind and the Lord about all matters of life. No other way truly exists. In doing so and in such a manner, one becomes a truly spiritual person.

This is what true spiritual life is all about.

This is the end of today's message.

## MESSAGE TWENTY-FIVE

April 25, 1982

The following message has been received today from the Most High.

If people on Earth were to occasionally remind themselves and realize and accept the fact that, whatever they do, and no matter in what kind of activities they are engaged at any moment of their everyday lives, be it work, leisure, eating, drinking, lovemaking, etc., it is an ultimate consequence and outcome of spiritual principles at work by and from the Most High, who is present in their Inner Mind, and that such activities are concrete manifestations and correspondences of various spiritual states, processes and conditions, then nothing in their lives could hurt them, bring them unhappiness, cause them any complications, problems or destruction of any kind.

The problem with people in this respect is that they either neglect to consider this axiom and indisputable fact or they deny entirely even the possibility of the existence of such spiritual principles.

The result and consequence of such neglect and/or denial is that most of people's everyday activities, chores and engagements lead ultimately to some problems, complications, adverse reactions, dissatisfactions and many other negative outcomes. Even if they succeed in one area of their endeavors to their seeming satisfaction, in some other areas they will find themselves lacking in satisfaction, etc.

Lack, neglect or denial of spiritual considerations of everyday living violates the basic principles of the true life and destroys the balance of the human mind's functions and operations (of spirit, soul and body). Hence all kinds of problems and miseries in life are created which contaminate one's life.

In order to give themselves another opportunity and chance, in order to reestablish and bring back into their lives spiritual principles of everyday life and living as formulated here (in these messages), people are advised to approach their everyday activities and engagements applying the following practical principles.

**1. Principle of Moderation.** The spiritual principle of life states that because one is a free and independent individual, no restrictions, prohibitions, limitations and/or taboos can be imposed on anyone. One is permitted to use anything and everything available for engagement in

various activities of everyday life. However this principle is valid only if one approaches and utilizes all available resources with moderation. Any exaggeration or neglect in their use leads to abolishment of the balance of life and becomes a strong source of all kinds of life problems. Neither extreme is healthy for one's spirit, soul and body.

A good example of this principle at work can be found in eating and drinking. One is allowed to eat and to drink anything edible and potable, and no restrictions should be imposed on what one should eat or drink (such restrictions are of nonspiritual origination). However, one is advised to drink and eat in moderation, in a balanced manner without overeating or overdrinking, or undereating or underdrinking. This applies, of course, to any activities of one's everyday life. If one is moderate in all respects one is acting from spirituality. It is a sign of spiritual wisdom and maturity not to generalize this principle of moderation. One is advised to establish within one's Inner Mind with the Lord what is the most appropriate, right and relevant measure of such moderation for that one with regard to one's real needs, scope and extent of responsibilities, duties, obligations and rights, and with regard to one's structure, dynamics and chosen assignment on this Earth. Different people will have different needs and requirements of life and living which will determine the extent of necessary moderation in all respects. What is proper for one is not necessarily proper for another. Therefore, one is advised to always consult one's Inner Mind and the Lord within one's Inner Mind in order to apply this principle properly in one's life. In doing so one is acting spiritually and is, in fact, spiritual.

**2. Principle of Purpose in Use.** Whatever one does in one's everyday life the content, the meaning and the outcome of such doing is determined by the purpose for which it is done and is used. If the purpose of any activity and the use of any means and tools for such activity is determined by the spiritual principles — for common good, for mutual benefit, for maintaining one's spirit, soul, body, environment, society, etc., in good shape, health, condition, state and process, etc., in order to be more useful, beneficial and helpful — then one fulfills all the spiritual requirements for such activities, engagements and uses. Therefore, one is acting as a spiritual person. No harm, problems or negative consequences can come from such activities and engagements from such purpose and use. Any other purpose or use for engagement in various activities is of non-spiritual intent and origin and therefore will probably result in ultimate unhappiness, problems, miseries, ailments and other negative results (in spirit, soul, body and environment), the listing of which can be endless.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

Again a good example of this principle at work can be found in the functions of eating and drinking. What is the spiritual purpose of the consumption of food and beverages? The spiritual purpose is to be strong, to be healthy, to be energetic, vigorous and in good physical shape in order that one might have a healthy body with a healthy spirit and soul for the purpose of being a better, more useful, more beneficial and helpful human being to the Lord, to others, to oneself, to life and to Creation in general. Now this is a true spiritual foundation of such activities. It reflects the ultimate consequence and concrete manifestation of spiritual acquirements of love and wisdom, good and truth, and charity and faith which are food and drink of spirit and soul. If one eats and drinks for such a purpose, and with such a use in mind, and if one devotes equal time to acquire spiritual and mental food and drink for the same purpose and use, then one is acting spiritually and is becoming a truly spiritual being. With such a spiritual purpose, no food and/or drink consumed in any form or shape in moderation relevant to one's structure can hurt one or cause any problems whatsoever. To think otherwise is to think from the Hells. The Hells like nothing more than to impose all kinds of restrictions and taboos on people's activities, as in this case on food and drink. They proclaim certain foods and drinks unhealthy, unclean and improper to consume. They do not want people to realize that there is nothing unhealthy or unclean in food or drink itself. People's attitudes, expectations, projections, purposes and use, etc., are what make something unhealthy, unclean and/or dangerous.

Again, if one, for example, eats and drinks something for any other purpose or use than that described above, and if one does so with some conscious or unconscious ulterior motivation, then, of course, one will become unhealthy, obese, unbalanced and/or miserable. Everything in one's spirit, soul and body will suffer and will cause all kinds of problems in one's everyday life and living. A good example of such a situation is consumption or restriction of consumption of food for the purpose of illusive self-protection, or self-punishment, to assuage guilt for having sexual feelings, or for avoiding of being sexually attractive, or for many other ulterior motivations and reasons. One can safely analogize from this example to all other everyday activities one engages in.

**3. Principle of Appreciation, Gratitude and Satisfaction.** The spiritual principle of life states that whatever exists or is occurring, exists and is occurring for some use, and it can be utilized for a good purpose, for learning, growth, betterment, insight, and spiritual progression. Therefore, it is a sign of spiritual maturity, wisdom and presence of the Most High if one looks upon all happenings, available opportunities, activities and engagements, etc., with appreciation and

gratitude and feels satisfied with what one has, knowing that all these things occur and can be utilized for such a good purpose.

If one approaches all events, activities, engagements, etc., in one's life with an attitude, sense and feeling of appreciation, gratitude and satisfaction directed to the Most High in one's Inner Mind, one can never be hurt, harmed or endangered by anything in one's life.

Other types of feelings, senses or attitudes may and will lead one into all kinds of problems, miseries and dangers. However if one practices and exercises in one's everyday life looking upon such activities with a stance as formulated in this particular principle, one is acting spiritually and one is, in fact, a truly spiritual person.

These three practical principles of spiritual living can be applied to any activity of one's life.

The reason it is advisable to utilize these principles is that they are normal, natural, healthy and axiomatic to the true life and true living. Deviations from them are counter-productive, destructive and damaging to life and living and are originated in the negative state of the Hells.

Because of the naturalness, normality and healthiness of these principles, they are easy and comfortable to follow and to apply if people from their free will and by their free choice decide to accept and to follow them while also asking for help and guidance from the Most High in their Inner Mind.

It is an abomination, fabricated in the Hells, to consider the following of these principles and rules, as have been formulated throughout these messages, to be difficult, impossible, burdensome and/or restricting. Just the opposite is true as anyone who cares to stop and analyze the mode and practice of one's everyday life can testify. But the point is to get people to realize the, need for such daily examination, searching and exploration of oneself and one's daily activities by turning inwardly to the Most High in one's Inner Mind, and to begin applying these principles consistently.

This is all for today.



## MESSAGE TWENTY-SIX

April 26, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Most High.

Two issues will be considered today.

First, in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality” it is mentioned that the negative state is a local and not a universal occurrence, confined and limited to this Solar System only and specifically to planet Earth (not counting the Hells in the spiritual world of humans from Earth).

This statement must be understood in the following manner.

On planet Earth the negative state and its consequences exist in an activated, dominant and Earthly-life pervasive manner. There is nothing here that is not contaminated in one way or another by the negative state. Planet Earth and all people on it have been assigned to the negative state for this specific purpose, as pointed out in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”.

On the other hand, everywhere else in Creation, the negative state does not exist in the state and process of activation, domination and pervasion. Instead, it exists in the state and process of suspension, potentiality, harnessing, dormancy, restriction and subserviency to a good and positive purpose. It is like a caged animal which is docile and well under control without any danger of striking out and hurting anyone.

The reason there is a need for the awareness of the negative state all over Creation is because the opposite of goodness and truth must be constantly present everywhere in order to preserve the freedom and independency of all sentient entities. Without a reminder of the possibility of negative existence, no opposite choice would exist. That would violate a fundamental principle of any sentient life’s existence and being — the principle of choice to reject or accept the Most High and the positive state. How else could one choose something which is different from the positive state?

Now in order that all Creation might have a concrete knowledge of all the consequences of choosing the negative state, planet Earth and its people were designated for the demonstration of such consequences. As pointed out in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality” all Creation

continuously benefits from the negative experiences of the people on Earth. Therefore, it is not necessary for the negative state and process to be activated and to be in a dominant condition elsewhere in Creation.

The benefit of such an experience is available, of course, through all modes of being and existence and is captured also in the discrete and simultaneous levels of synchronicity of time and space. For that reason, it is available for learning **everywhere** and **at all times** in Creation from eternity to eternity without exclusion. Thus people in different cycles of time, both in the absolute past and in the absolute future, and of course in the present (from the view point of linear time-space continuum) in all levels, dimensions, degrees, steps, states and conditions, by virtue of this principle, are able to benefit from the experiences of consequences of the activated negative state and process on planet Earth. (For a better understanding of the concept of discreteness of time see the message of April 20, 1982.)

The other important reason why the negative state is present in the form of potentiality everywhere in Creation, although never activated, is because of the nature and structure of the universe and sentient entities.

The lack of anything negative can be conceived only in an absolute state, condition and process of positive. In other words, only the Absolute positive State and Process can be entirely free from anything negative. The meaning and content of the words “absolute positive” denote that nothing of the negative may or can exist in it. Otherwise it would no longer be completely absolute and positive. But “absolute positive” also denotes that it cannot be created or originated, for it must always be and exist without any time and space, but also in time and space apart from it; otherwise it would no longer be absolute. Therefore such an absolute positive state must be uncreated. Only the Most High is and can be in such a condition, state and process. For that reason only the Most High is the One Who Is Absolutely Positive and, therefore, without anything negative within Himself/ Herself.

On the other hand, all else in Creation is created and originated from the Absolute. By virtue of this fact, all else created and originated cannot be absolute but only relative to that absolute. The nature of being only relative includes in itself the potentiality of having an experience which is different from the absolute positive; hence, the possibility of the negative state's existence. Whatever is not from the positive, is not positive and therefore, is negative. Lack of something, no matter what it is gives an impetus for starting something that will compensate for that lack. In this case, lack of the experience of being in an absolute state,

## ***Messages From Within***

---

condition and process gives one an opportunity to start an opposing trend to such a lack. Hence there arise questions on the level of matter, “What is it like to be without spirituality”, or “What would happen if life could be explained from any other source but the Most High who is in an Absolute Positive?” The consequences of such questions were describe extensively in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”.

However, because this situation originated in the relative state, in temporality of the Creation’s continuum, it does not have and cannot have an eternal continuation. Only that which originated in the absolute condition, state and process has and must have an eternal continuation because it carries within itself all attributes of the Absolute in a relative condition. The negative state does not have such an origination. It is a side effect, a consequence of something which is in itself originated. It is originated in an originated state. Therefore, although created sentient entities must have eternal continuation by the choice to be relative to the absolute (see Principle No. 7 of the spiritual homogeneity revealed on April 3-4, 1982), it does not mean that their various productions must also have eternal continuation. After all, the negative state was and is produced from the relativistic condition. It can never originate in the Absolute Positive. Therefore, it cannot continue to eternity in its activated and dominant form. Its eternal continuation is possible only as a potentiality because of what was said above — as a choice and as a result of lacking the experience of being in an absolute condition.

Because of the temporary nature of the active and dominant mode of the negative state’s existence, its current manifestation on planet Earth must end at some time. The point is that the negative state in its active and dominant mode of existence is not in its natural, normal and right condition. Its natural, normal and right condition is to be dormant, suspended and subservient to the positive condition. The reason is that it is conceivable only by virtue of the positive’s existence. It cannot exist in itself and by itself as the positive does. It can exist only off the positive’s existence and energies. Whatever exists in itself and by itself, is always active, dominant and truly real. Therefore, it is normal, natural and right. Whatever exists off something, is always suspended, dormant and subservient to that off which it exists. For that reason, its activation will always be unnatural, abnormal, artificial, forced and imposed, having no eternal future in itself and by itself. Its existence is maintained by the stolen principle of life only.

Because of these factors, the activated negative state is in the process of constant reversion to its initial, normal and natural condition — deactivation, dormancy, suspension and subserviency. This is the

condition of the negative state as it exists in the rest of Creation. In the Hells and on planet Earth the situation is different because here it is forcefully activated and maintained in an active and dominant mode by the will and intent of those who, for the time being, identified themselves with the ideas of an active engagement in the production of evil deeds. The moment they stop the production of such ideas, the negative state reverts itself naturally to its original and rightful condition.

Now this unnatural situation with the negative state causes continuous troubles, problems and miseries for those who keep it in an activated and dominant mode. The reward for activation of the negative state is only that which is the natural consequence of the negative state — misery, troubles, problems, guilt, anxiety, insanity, foolishness, unconscious processes, ignorance, and many other similar things, the list of which is endless.

For that reason, people on planet Earth, at one point in time, will revert to their original, normal, healthy, natural and right condition which they had before the Fall — suspension, dormancy and subserviency of the negative state in their lives. The negative state will revert to its controlled status where it belongs, and there it will be controlled, harnessed, dominated and tamed, serving the common good of all.

### **The Second Note**

Once the negative state becomes activated and dominant, its influences, structures and demands on those who put it in an active and dominant mode leads them to a certain style of life. The description of such a lifestyle was given in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”.

Under the influence of the dominant negative state, people develop a tendency to expect certain things in certain ways. All their definitions of concepts and expectations of how life should be lived or should appear are saturated, penetrated and determined by the pseudo-principles of the negative state. In the process of time people habituate to their ill-defined concepts and style of life and it becomes a part of their genes and heritage. At one point, they lose all perspective of the possibility of a content, style of life and mode of living other than that determined by the negative state. They, in fact, do not want to know anything better. They become dangerously comfortable with such a situation.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

So they define life in certain terms and expect life to be lived in certain ways which determine (falsely, of course) how a happy, content, productive, satisfying and fulfilling life should be and is. These expectations, then, are projected to anything and anyone. They develop very definite criteria of a happy, productive, healthy, normal, satisfying and fulfilling life. Whatever deviates from such criteria is considered to be unhealthy, abnormal, pathological, unnatural, insane and need of treatment, change or entire elimination.

When people face someone or something that does not adhere to or meet their expectations of normality, healthiness, etc., they do everything in their power to change this situation and to force that one to be like them. They think that such an individual, who differs from their standards and expectations, must be unhappy, miserable, dissatisfied and ill.

In many instances, if people cannot, for some reason or another, succeed in bringing such a person to their standards and norms of living, they feel badly, guilty and/or a failure. Very often they blame themselves for other people's problems or the ways other people function.

Inherent in the activated dominant negative state is a condition of continuous guilt, accusation, blaming of wrongdoings, false sense of responsibility for other people's choices, and similar things. Now, in most instances, people are totally identified with these miserable conditions. They think these conditions are a necessary part of a normal life. So they continuously reinforce and wallow in their feelings of guilt, blame, projection, introjection, false sense of responsibility for others, and in self-accusation for other people's deviations from what they consider to be normal, happy and healthy.

Most people lost the knowledge and realization (after all, the negative state is a state of ignorance and unconscious processes) that no one can and may be responsible for anyone's life and choices; all who come to this Earth choose by their free will for some very important spiritual reasons, known only to their Inner Mind and their Creator, to be and to live life here in a certain way that may diametrically oppose accepted standards, norms and concepts of normality, healthiness and happiness. Therefore, to try to force upon such people changes in accordance with established standards, norms and expectations may be a gross violation of their choices and the right to be the way they have chosen by their free will.

A good example of such a situation is the choice to be born mentally retarded, autistic, with birth defects, with a proneness to develop a fatal

and terminal illness, or similar conditions. Now, parents or guardians of such people feel badly and guilty about these kinds of situation, very often blaming themselves or others for such miserable (in their view) conditions of children and adults. For that reason, they make all efforts to reverse the situation to their own standards, norms and expectations of life and living, without realizing that by doing so they may be destroying an important opportunity for those people and for all Creation to fulfill their special and important spiritual experience and mission they have on this Earth by being the way they are. From their experiences, no matter how painful they seem to be at the time to them and to others who are not in a similar condition, a very important universal learning occurs which is invaluable and the lack of which could have incalculably devastating consequences.

Other problems with similar backgrounds affect people who are somewhat different from others, but still within the reach of the so-called reality of everyday living, as defined by commonly accepted standards, norms and expectations of the majority. However, they feel very badly about their condition and force themselves, very often under the pressure of inherent environmental expectations (not necessarily verbalized or required by anyone else), to seek out corrections of their conditions despite the fact that, for some important spiritual reasons, they have chosen to be in that condition during their life span on planet Earth. Because of that choice, no matter how hard they try to change or to adhere to the accepted standards and norms of living happy and healthy lives, they will usually fail or become more ill and unhappy.

This is one of the major reasons why, in so many instances, therapeutic intervention by psychotherapists and physicians are either of limited success or a total failure. The percentage of such failures by human statistics is very high. This creates a very disappointing, disillusioning and depressing situation for both the patient and the therapist.

From the spiritual standpoint, the only feasible mode of treatment of such conditions is in exploration, examination and inquiry into one's Inner Mind, and with spiritual advisors and the Most High (who is in the Inner Mind) for reasons, causes and needs for such experiences and/or lifestyle or problems, conditions, etc. One may ask the following or similar questions. Why was such a choice made? What kinds of lessons are being learned for the personal benefit of the individual and for the universal benefit of all from such conditions? Has the lesson been learned and the use of such a condition been derived? Is it time to correct or rectify this situation? Is the present situation favorable for a change?

## ***Messages From Within***

---

Would such a change be beneficial, useful and proper from the standpoint of the original choice which brought one to this Earth? If yes, what would be the best possible way to remove these problems and to restructure one's style of life? What kind of a fresh choice is necessary in order to fulfill one's purpose of being on this Earth? What are the best possible, the most effective and the most constructive ways for fulfillment of this purpose? What is the most congruent lifestyle leading to content, happiness and satisfaction for this particular person? If one gets answers that it is proper and right to do something about this situation, one proceeds under the guidance of the person's Inner Mind with treatment, always verifying with the Inner Mind that these procedures are right and proper and building safeguards against interference from standards which are outwardly accepted and identified with and norms and modes of living which are imposed on one by common beliefs as to how one should live.

This is the most effective, humane, individually oriented, original and creative method of assisting people discover their true life and purpose because it utilizes the fundamental spiritual principles of life and living.

In cases where one deals with those who are afflicted by retardation, autism, birth defects and/or terminal illness, where there is no direct, front access for them to contact their Inner Mind, one may proceed in contacting the Inner Mind of those who feel responsible for them or their parents and one may request that the Inner Mind and one's spiritual advisors contact the Inner Mind and spiritual advisors of the afflicted people and pose the above questions. Should the answer be negative (which in many instances it is) then one may ask the parents' or others' involved Inner Mind and their spiritual advisors if it would be proper and right for them to accept this fact, to adjust to it, to stop blaming themselves and feeling guilty or to stop blaming God and/or others, and to discover why they, the parents, etc., chose in synchronicity with their child, or whatever the case may be, to be the transmitters and tools for their child to come to this world in a defective or afflicted state. What is the lesson in it for them? What kind of a purpose does it serve? Has the lesson been learned? Is it time to remove all of these related problems? Is it time to proceed to something else? If so, to what and how? And so on.

This is the way a true spiritual treatment should proceed. It never violates any principles of choices, freedom, independency or a need to be that way or this way. It never generalizes.

Any other treatment approach is non-spiritual and, from the standpoint of eternal values and one's chosen position in the hierarchy of

## ***Message 26***

---

the spiritual organization at this particular time, is futile and very often dangerous. The danger of such treatment is frequently not discernible to anyone as long as one is on Earth in the physical body. One even may feel cured, happy and satisfied. However, when one enters the spiritual world the situation could be, for a while, entirely different.

In view of the above-presented facts, one is strongly advised to disassociate oneself as much as possible from the accepted, outward, external standards and norms of life and social expectations as defined by Earth's dominating negative state. The best possible way to accomplish this is by daily dialogues with one's Inner Mind and the Most High in conjunction with all one's spiritual advisors in order to determine these issues properly, correctly and wisely for oneself and for one's relationships with others, the Lord, life and all Creation.

In doing so, one is following the spiritual principles of life and living and one is a truly spiritual person. No other way can lead to real lasting success.

This is all for today.



## MESSAGE TWENTY-SEVEN

April 27, 1982

The following message has been received today from the Most High.

Many people have a tendency to limit the reality of being and existence to what they are able to perceive through their physical sensory organs. They either deny the existence of whatever is beyond or above such a perception, or they have a hard time accepting it. This situation changed somewhat with the discoveries which led to the development of radio and television. Such discoveries proved the existence of various waves which are beyond and above the limited perceptual abilities of humans' physical sensory organs.

People forgot that physical sensory organs were built primarily for the purpose of orientation in their immediate physical outward environment and for perception of some of their bodily functions. But even this mode of the sensory organs' functioning is very limited, gross and imprecise, not capable of perceiving the infinite number and variety of dimensions, levels, degrees and steps of life existing in various modes of continuity and discrete, simultaneous synchronicity, etc.

Because of such an attitude, people expect, require and place more meaning and sense from and into their sensory perception and external consciousness than they can deliver or are equipped to offer, or people expect from their sensory perception that which is contrary to what its real function is. People believe in and impose on the sensory organs and external consciousness something that was never meant to be a part of their structure, function and dynamics; hence the source of myriads of distortions.

The problem with people on Earth is that they live under the condition of the active and dominant negative state. The result and consequence of this situation is a closure to and a limitation of most regions and areas of the human mind, production of unconscious processes, suspension of the inner knowledges, and institution of ignorance. As mentioned previously, only approximately five percent or less of the human mind is activated into the conscious mode of its existence and function. Under this condition, people barely have enough time and tools to cope with and survive in their outward physical environment. Thus, by their position, they are forced to turn nearly all their attention to such an outward struggle for everyday survival.

Inherent in the activated and dominant negative state is the condition of rejection of any knowledge contrary to the status quo of this activation and dominance. Therefore such a mode of the negative state's existence keeps people in blind obedience to the established modes, norms, standards and stereotypes of living, surviving, understanding, perceiving and functioning. It develops gruesome customs, institutions, systems, conventions, traditions and cultures in order to keep people preoccupied with their externals thereby preventing them from finding out the real truth of their predicament and situation.

Because of this preoccupation most people do not realize that they are slaves to the unconscious processes and to the unknown factors of their behaviors, desires, wants, attitudes, relationships, etc. They believe that all their activities are the result of their rational, logical and conscious decisions. They consider this situation to be normal, natural and healthy. Many of them reject even the notion of the unconscious mind's existence, not to speak about the Inner Mind.

People do not realize that one of the many side effects of the activated and dominant negative state is to keep everything hidden, to motivate people from behind the scene, so that its functions, processes, states and modes of influence, dominance and activity are not discovered and subsequently removed.

This is why people on Earth are primarily motivated in their behavior by the unconscious processes. People do something without often knowing why they have done it. They feel certain feelings without knowing why they feel this way or that way. They crave something without knowing why they have such a craving. This situation exists with most everything in their lives. They have very little true awareness as to why things are happening the way they are happening. Usually they have some surmises, views, suppositions, opinions, etc., about the reasons for such events but, in most instances, these are conscious conclusions which very rarely reflect the truth of the situation. Such conscious conclusions, not being reflections of the true reality of the matter, keep people in a self-deceptive and deceptive mode of existence.

Such a situation as described here, establishes a very peculiar and negatively unique condition, existing only here on Earth, that, by and large, makes people's behavior and attitude unpredictable even to themselves. No one knows exactly how one will react from one situation to another.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

This unpredictability is the true nature of the activated and dominant negative state. There is nothing predictable about such a negative state. It is by its very nature illogical, irrational and inconsistent. Its predictability is possible only when it is in its natural state of suspension, dormancy, taming and subserviency to the positive state. But the moment it loses its natural condition, it becomes unnatural, unhealthy, pathological and disruptive. In such a mode of existence, there is nothing logical, rational, reasonable, stable and consistent.

Now, people falsely believe that the condition of their life, as it is now — a life of limited consciousness and reign of the unconscious processes — is a natural, healthy and normal occurrence and condition. They are habituated to it, they cling to it rigidly and have, very often, mortal fear of the discovery of what is beyond their external consciousness. They start to believe that no other mode of life is possible or feasible. This is exactly what the negative state wants them to feel, to believe and to think. As long as people consider such a situation a normal, natural, proper and right state of affairs, they will keep the negative state in the activated and dominant mode of its existence. As long as the negative state is in such a mode of its existence it will exert all its powers and energies (stolen from the positive state) to keep people right where they are — believing that this is the only possible mode of existence and that, therefore, it is normal, natural, healthy, right and proper. This is a vicious circle of the mutual feedback of falsities and the unpredictability of their outcomes.

People are afraid to discover and to admit that the present mode of their existence and their lifestyle — the reign of the unconscious processes, tremendous limitations of the presently existing conscious processes, unpredictability, ignorance, problems, tragedies, miseries, etc. — has nothing natural, normal, healthy, right and proper in itself. Therefore, they have a tendency, in many instances, to reject anything which would lead them to believe to the contrary.

A good example of such a situation is some people's fear of altered states of consciousness, such as, for example, hypnosis and self-hypnosis. They are afraid to experience something which is beyond and above their so-called conscious mode of existence. Very often, they consider such experiences to be abnormal, unnatural, unhealthy, improper and incorrect. For that reason, they have been avoiding such experiences for a long time in their history, rationalizing by the most foolish means the avoidance of such experiences. Yet nothing is farther from the truth than consideration of such phenomena as hypnosis and self-hypnosis and similar methods to be dangerous, abnormal, unnatural, unhealthy, etc.

Just the exact opposite is true. Such phenomena are the most normal, natural, healthy, proper, right and spiritual. They are an integral part of the human mind's equipment for bridging a deep and vast gap, a schism which exists between external consciousness and the unconscious mind.

As a matter of spiritual fact, the normal, natural and healthy condition of human existence is complete and total consciousness, without any unconscious processes, with full awareness and access to all levels, degrees, regions, steps and layers of one's entire mind. Anything less than this is unnatural, abnormal, improper and is the result of the activated and dominant negative state.

Therefore, whatever helps to bridge and to connect various levels and regions of the human mind, and whatever helps to overcome its presently existing unnatural and pathological condition, is proper, right, natural, normal and healthy and should be practiced, utilized and exercised on a broad scale.

One good example of such a normal, healthy and natural condition, which should permanently exist with everyone, is the ability to experience altered states of consciousness by such modes as hypnosis and self-hypnosis, and especially the ability to enter a so-called waking state of the plenary level of hypnosis. This experience gives one some insights and understandings of what it is like to function normally, naturally and healthily. In this condition, one's perception of reality is multi-dimensional and magnified almost to its original proportion. One is able to perceive and to function simultaneously from all or most levels of one's mind, in all or most dimensions available at this moment. One is able to understand and to perceive what is truly right and proper. One is capable of experiencing many other things which are difficult to comprehend in limited conscious awareness.

Now, such an experience is proper, right, desirable and spiritually justified, and it leads to the enhancement and enrichment of one's life. It should be a permanent condition of one's life.

As a matter of fact, once the negative state is put back into its dormant, suspended, tamed and subservient condition, the above mode of existence and living will be activated again into human life and will become a permanent state and process of the human mind and its function with the difference that it will be unimaginably of greater, deeper and more magnified proportion than humans are capable of experiencing even in the deepest level of the plenary state of hypnosis. (This proper condition exists in all Creation with the exception of planet

## ***Messages From Within***

---

Earth.) After all, under the present existing condition on Earth, people even in the deepest level of the plenary states of hypnosis are under the influence, to a certain extent, of the activated and dominant negative state which puts some limitations and restrictions on their experiences.

In view of these facts, it is advisable that people start to use, in their everyday lives, such means of altering their consciousness as hypnosis, self-hypnosis, meditation, deep relaxation, biofeedback, guided imagery and similar methods which help people to bridge the vast gap that has been in existence between the external conscious awareness and their unconscious mind and to make contact with the Inner Mind in order to start the process of the elimination of the unconscious processes entirely.

To use such methods is spiritually right and proper because, among many other things, such methods contribute to putting back the negative state into suspension, dormancy, subservience and tameness where it belongs.

Once the negative state is exposed and comes fully to one's consciousness, an insight is acquired of its present unnatural condition which has caused all kinds of problems and miseries for human life on Earth. Recognition and acceptance of this fact is the first important step toward its elimination or returning it to its initial state.

The only way the exposure of this situation can come to its fruition, under the present condition on Earth, is by self-exploration, self-examination, self-inquiry, self-determination, and continuous contact and dialogue with one's Inner Mind and the Most High in it, for the purpose of learning to be the master of one's own life from the Lord and the center of one's own universe from the Lord. By becoming the true master of one's life from the Most High and by becoming a true center of one's universe from the Most High, one abolishes one's slavery to the negative state, and, to the extent that one is becoming more and more the master of one's life and the center of one's universe from the Lord, to that extent the negative state will become more and more deactivated, dormant, subservient, tamed, and will recede from one's life.

This is all for today.

## MESSAGE TWENTY-EIGHT

April 28, 1982.

The following messages have been received today from the Lord.

During transmission of these messages and in the “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality” there is frequent mention of a spiritual war.

At this time, it would be beneficial to clarify and to remind oneself what this spiritual war is all about and to recognize the kinds of tools, weapons, tactics, methods and means utilized in the waging of this war. Some of these means are mentioned in Swedenborg’s writings.

Of course, not all these procedures can be revealed at this time. In fact, most of them are totally incomprehensible to one who is in the natural degree and in a physical body.

However, some of these methods are so common that one can easily overlook them without recognizing that they are a part of the ongoing warfare of the negative forces against the positive ones. This oversight is dangerous because one easily habituates to such a state of affairs, considering it to be a normal occurrence of everyday life, not giving too much attention to it and not making enough of an effort to protect oneself from continuous attack. In such instances one can find oneself in a serious predicament of being in the negative state and a part of it.

Now, it is necessary to realize that the initiation, causation and fueling of spiritual wars is always one-sided. It always comes from the negative side. The negative state, being a production and fabrication of the Hells and those who are not in the absolute state and process, has, by its nature, a tendency to be of temporary duration. But because its greatest desire and purpose is to acquire a position of eternal continuation and domination, it needs to take hold in the absolute state and process in order to accomplish this goal. Only from this position can it assure its eternal continuation and eventual domination because there it can become a part of something which cannot be eliminated or destroyed. However, nothing of the negative state can be in the absolute condition. Therefore, the negative state, by the very essence and substance of its nature, is in continuous opposition to such an arrangement. It opposes the fact that nothing in the negative state can be in the absolute condition. This opposition appears in the form of continuous attacks and offensives against anything positive and anything from the positive. Because of this situation, as long as anything

## ***Messages From Within***

---

of the negative state is in activated being and existence, it will always be motivated to oppose, attack, take offensive and wage a fierce spiritual war against anything positive.

As far as the positive state is concerned, by its nature of being the only true reality, it does not need to oppose or to attack anything or anyone for its position because it always is in its proper and right position from eternity to eternity and it does not have any need to change its position. Only the negative state has a continuous need to change its position to ensure its eternal continuation and domination which it does not have. The negative state, being artificially fabricated by someone who was and is not absolute, lacks a true sense of reality. Its reality can be activated only by someone who from one's own free will accepts it to be a true reality. No other mode of existence for the negative state is possible or feasible. For this reason, the negative state is in a continuous process of striving to become a true reality of being and existence independent from the condition of the necessity to be activated by the process of will and acceptance. Such a striving appears in the form of continuous attack in order to assert itself and to survive. It must fuel the wills of people to be accepted as reality. Such a continuous fueling appears in the form of spiritual battles.

However, the positive state is not dependent on the need to be activated by the will of anyone because it always is a reality in itself and by itself being the very nature of the Most High who is not created or originated from and by anything or anyone. The Most High — thus, the positive state — is the One Who always is. The negative state is something that never really is by itself and in itself. It can exist only by the principles of life stolen from the positive state, activated by the will and acceptance of someone who was created and initiated by the Absolute State.

Because of this situation, the positive state can never initiate any wars, attacks, battles, etc. However, since it is being continuously attacked by the negative state, it must defend itself, its position and its creation against the war-hungry and bloodthirsty negative state.

It would be an error to assume that spiritual wars are being waged by the mechanical tools and weapons which physically kill people on Earth. No one can or may be killed in the spiritual world. However, as Swedenborg pointed out from the Lord, whatever happens in the spiritual world has its consequences and correspondences in the natural world. In this case the spiritual tools and weapons and spiritual wars appear in the natural world on planet Earth in their concrete form. Such

wars, of course, are confined to the spiritual world of humans from Earth and on planet Earth only. So whatever is spiritual in the spiritual world becomes natural in the natural world. For that reason, on the natural level of planet Earth, such spiritual wars and spiritual weapons appear in the form of the natural wars with the mechanical means and natural weapons for killing and destruction of physical bodies, which is considered by people to be death. Of course, nobody dies as to one's spirit and soul. Only the physical form can be destroyed by such means. But because people on Earth are in their externals, placing all values of their lives in externals, and being of the opinion that there is little, if anything, beside their externals, they believe that they really die and that by their physical death everything is ended for them. This is, of course, a false belief imposed upon them by the activated and domineering negative state with which they identify themselves. By such an identity, they make it possible for the negative state to be real, giving it life and energy to continue its spiritual wars.

As far as the situation in the spiritual world is concerned, as Swedenborg pointed out from the Lord, there the process of spiritual wars is purely spiritual. But because of the law of correspondences, it is also manifested by appearances through correspondential means. This signifies that in the process of such spiritual wars, in the regions and states where it is in its active mode, it appears as if there is a literal bloody battle with the use of all kinds of sophisticated weapons, giving one a sense of this being true reality. However, these are symbolical pictures and projected fantasies which materialize themselves in such appearances without having any tangible, solid reality in the form of matter as it is in the natural degree.

So, if one were to observe such spiritual wars from some distance, one would observe and experience in actuality a full scale, very sophisticated battle with all appearances of physical reality (as known on planet Earth) only in a more sophisticated and complex manner. However, if one were to come into closer proximity to their region, one would not see pictures, symbols and appearances; one's personal experience would be totally different. One would find oneself being attacked within one's spirit and mind by means relevant to the battles of minds.

In order to better understand what is meant by spiritual wars, it would be useful to enumerate some methods, tactics and weapons utilized in these wars by the negative state and some defensive methods utilized by the positive state. As mentioned above, most of these methods cannot be comprehended by someone who is in the natural degree and physical body on Earth. Therefore this enumeration is limited only to



## ***Messages From Within***

---

those areas of weaponry which are easily understood and discerned by humans on Earth.

1. All spiritual battles are waged first of all by ideas, thoughts and concepts. These are spiritual tools and weapons which are in the process of continuous manifestation.

As it was pointed out in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”, whatever exists exists by its idea, thought and concept. There can be no existence of anything without an idea of its existence first. Therefore, the reality of anything is determined by the idea of its reality. If there is no idea of reality, there is no reality at all.

This spiritual principle of being and existence is utilized by the negative state to maintain its existence and being, or in other words, to maintain its reality. This is accomplished by a continuous projection of ideas, thoughts and concepts of everything negative, adverse and opposite to love and wisdom, good and truth, and charity and faith, or to the Most High Who is all positive. By production of such negative ideas, thoughts and concepts the negative state can maintain its existence.

When all negative forces are gathered for their attack, they all produce a cumulative effort to project into everyone in the positive state such negative ideas, thoughts and concepts. The output of this cumulative effort is of such tremendous proportion and magnitude that if it were to succeed in reaching one’s mind in its entirety it would instantly annihilate anything in that mind and half the universe with it without any traces. The only way anybody might survive such an attack is by means of the defense system created by the positive state. One has to remember that the positive state in its totality far outnumbers the negative state in its totality because the negative state is limited to one locality only (Hells from humans of Earth and on planet Earth). So the positive state in its totality counterbalances everything negative by counterprojecting to all Creation and to everyone involved in that battle all positive thoughts, ideas and concepts of love, wisdom, good, truth, charity and faith. The cumulative effect of this output is of such geometrically multiplied proportions and magnitude that it completely blocks the destructive effort of the negative state’s ideas, thoughts and concepts. As a matter of fact, in most instances, the positive state must temper its output in order not to entirely destroy those who are on the negative side. One has to continuously remember that the purpose of the positive state is never destruction of anyone, but instead salvation. The Most High is Absolute Love and Wisdom. The nature of such love and wisdom is salvation, preservation and eternal continuation of anyone

who is sentient. The concept of destruction is inconsistent with such a nature. Moreover, one has consciously to keep in mind the fact that those who are in the negative state do not need to be in it forever. At one time or another they can recede from it and join the forces of the positive state, becoming valuable and well-experienced members. Why would one rush into destroying someone of this nature?

Only the negative state has a continuous desire, lust and goal to eternally destroy anyone in the positive state in order to diminish the number of its participants and bring it to a point of gradual weakness so that the positive state can eventually be destroyed entirely and the negative state can take over. Of course, this is an insane and foolish fantasy, since if such a thing as destruction of the positive state were possible, nothing else, especially not the negative state, could survive or exist for one fraction of a second. After all, the negative state lives off the positive state and its energies (albeit stolen). How else could it survive? This is the reason all destructive efforts of the negative state are completely irrational, illogical, insane and futile. But, after all, it is its true nature to be this way.

As pointed out elsewhere, in the process of the Hell's existence, the negative state does not stagnate in its methods for waging war. It is very "inventive" in its production of all kinds of new ideas, thoughts and concepts which are increasingly more cunning, sophisticated, complex, powerful, clever and seemingly more effective.

This corresponds to the physical inventions by humans on Earth of more sophisticated weapons for physical destruction. The reason people on Earth can invent such weapons is because of the Hells' initiation of such new negative ideas, thoughts and concepts which find their concrete manifestation on Earth in the natural degree in the form of physical weapons. People on Earth could invent nothing at all if the ideas for these inventions did not occur in the spiritual world first. This is true of anything, not only weapons. For an understanding of this process one is referred to Swedenborg's writings and "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality".

These weapons and tactics can be compared to nuclear devices, guided missiles, bombs, tanks, artillery, etc., as they exist on planet Earth.

The understanding of this fact can give one insight as to why it is so important to maintain within oneself only positive ideas, thoughts and concepts, and to reject by all means any negative, adverse and opposing

## ***Messages From Within***

---

ideas, etc., projected by the negative state of the Hells. By doing so, one is evoking within oneself the positive state's defense system, and one is contributing to the weakening of the negative state both within oneself and in the universal sense.

One can say for certain that all other weapons, tactics and methods being utilized by the negative state in its spiritual wars derive from the principle described in this point.

2. Methods of persuasion, insinuation, accusation, a sense of wrongdoing and infusion of guilt, in a cumulative manner, derive from the above-mentioned weapons.

These negative persuasions are favored and utilized by the negative forces and correspond, to a certain extent, to the hand carried type of weapons used on Earth, i.e. automatic rifles, grenades, bazookas, mines, etc.

The negative state in its cumulative effort continuously projects into the members of the positive state and into its own members all kinds of persuasions of a negative nature and a false interpretation of "good and truth", such as insinuations as to the possibility that one is in distortions of good and truth, straight-out accusations of being in the state of distortions, infusion of a feeling that one is always doing something terribly wrong and that one should be punished, continuous guilt for everything happening in one's "within" and "without", etc., the list of which can be endless.

The cunning, sophistication and danger of these tactics lies in the fact that such negative connotations seem to come from within one's own mind and one has a tendency to believe that in actuality one is their producer and one's conscience is speaking. If this is so, then this must be true. Therefore, one feels worthless, good for nothing, and deserving of misery, suffering, unhappiness and eternal damnation. Of course, there is no tangible proof that this is from "within", but a favorite trick of the negative state is to play the old tune of various religious beliefs that one is nothing but evil inside and out and there is nothing good and positive in one's existence. This common false belief is perpetuated by the interpreters of the literal sense of the Bible, by misinterpretations of the writings of Swedenborg, and many others. If one continues in such a belief, one is inevitably committed to feeling negative thoughts about oneself which are saturated by an all-pervading guilt, a sense of wrongdoing, insinuation of not deserving anything good and positive, etc. These are all weapons of the negative state used for the destruction of

everything positive. Whenever one believes them and accepts them, one is fueling and supporting the negative state.

The reality of this situation is, however, entirely different. Because everyone alive has within oneself an Inner Mind (otherwise one could not live), everyone has within that Inner Mind the presence of the Most High. In such a presence of the Most High within everyone's Inner Mind is the good and truth of one's existence, regardless of how evil one may seem outwardly or how much one may seem to identify with evil and falsity.

It would be a spiritual abomination to claim that everything in the human mind is evil and false because this would imply that the presence of the Most High in one's Inner Mind is also evil and false. The evilness of one's state is determined by one's attitude and position toward that presence. If one denies the presence of the Most High in one's Inner Mind, and/or denies even the existence of the Inner Mind itself, one identifies oneself with the negative state, opposing the source of everything positive. This does not mean, however, that such an attitude and position deprives one of the ability to recede from it. One's ability to recede from one's negative attitude and position toward the presence of the Most High and one's ability to accept such a presence constitutes one's eternal good and truth. Without such an ability, one could not survive or even breathe. Therefore, to claim that one is nothing but evil is an abominable and formidable weapon of the negative state which it uses in its spiritual wars against the positive state.

It is necessary to correct this commonly accepted distortion resulting from false interpretation of the literal sense of the Bible, some statements in Swedenborg's writings, etc. What is actually meant is that humans by themselves, without the presence of the Most High in their Inner Mind, could be nothing but evil. Since the only source of everything positive is the Most High, lack of His/Her presence in one's Inner Mind signifies the lack of anything positive. This would also signify that no one could be and exist. Again, what is indicated by such literal statements is the potentiality to become negative. Actually being 100% negative in the literal sense is an utter impossibility because the withdrawal of the Most High from one's Inner Mind would mean instant eternal death.

Therefore, it is not wise to see things in finalistic conditions, states and processes. To proclaim that man is nothing but evil means to proclaim that man is absolutely evil. This is a finalistic statement. To be absolutely evil means to be uncreated and unoriginated; it means that evil is absolute and always is and, therefore, can never be changed or

## ***Messages From Within***

---

abolished. If one is evil in this kind of connotation, nothing can be done to change one's state and condition. It also means that there is another absolute existence besides the Most High. Such statements are mutually exclusive because logically no two states can exist in an absolute condition. If they could they would no longer be absolute.

Now, the persuasion used by the negative state as a weapon in their wars consists in convincing people to believe that the negative state is absolute by itself and in itself, that it is uncreated and originated in the Most High, and that people are evil and damned. Why should people try to be something else if, no matter what they do or believe, the "fact" will always remain that they are nothing but evil and this is their eternal destiny? Such a persuasion leads and maintains people in the negative state, preventing them from believing it is possible for them to be good.

One of the many reasons the Most High incarnated on Earth in the form of Jesus Christ was to point out to people that they can be good by accepting the fact of the Most High's presence in them. He pointed out that the Father was within Him and that He was in the Father. Moreover, He pointed out that He is in them and they are in Him. The acceptance of this fact makes one less and less negative and more and more oneself, which is positive.

The positive forces in their cumulative effort continuously counterbalance the methods and tactics of the negative state's war by constantly emphasizing the presence of the Most High in everyone's Inner Mind, pointing out the potentialities everyone has to be a better human being and to progress spiritually to eternity, and by reminding people continuously that insinuations, persuasions, accusations, a sense of wrongdoing, feelings of guilt, etc., are not from within, as the negative state wants them to believe, but they are imposed from without by the negative state, and people can accept or reject them. People are guilty only to the extent they accept and believe these insinuations and persuasions about being guilty. No more and no less.

This situation strongly emphasizes the importance of daily self-exploration and self-examination to determine the source of such insinuations, persuasions, sense of wrongdoing, guilt, etc. In this way one is able to disassociate oneself from any such impositions and to stop believing they are coming from within oneself.

Again, with the history of the negative state and its wars, these weapons become more and more sophisticated, cunning, credible and effective. But so did the defensive weapons of the positive state.

3. The third favorite weapon utilized by the negative state in its spiritual wars against the positive state is to infuse and implant in people doubts, suspicions, confusions, perplexities, uncertainties, insecurities, hesitations, procrastinations, fears, unsafety, etc. These weapons can be compared with various small caliber firearms which are of a more personal nature, usually for self-defense in human terms.

These tactics keep everyone in a constant state of doubt and suspicion regarding oneself, one's ideas, accomplishments, spirituality, the existence of God, etc., bringing into people's lives confusion, perplexity, uncertainty, hesitation, procrastination, etc., and denying them a sense of stability, security and safety.

Such ways of infusing and implanting these conditions in people's minds have become more and more sophisticated, cunning, up-to-date and credible. If there were not a continuous cumulative counterbalancing effort from and protection by the positive state, most people would succumb to this condition and become an easy prey for the negative state.

The positive state continuously transmits into people's minds, in a manifoldly intensified manner, a sense of certainty, protection, trust, faith, confidence, security, safety, constancy and all other positive feelings and attitudes which totally undermine the tremendous effort of the negative state to flood spirits, souls and bodies with negative attitudes and feelings.

Again, one is advised to carefully examine the source of one's doubts, confusions, uncertainties, etc., and disassociate oneself from them, recognizing they are shots being continuously fired in the process of these spiritual wars. By doing so, one transforms these shots into harmless nudges incapable of harm. One summons one's Inner Mind for help and asks the Most High to build a permanent shield of spiritual certainty against such attacks.

4. The fourth weapon utilized by the negative state in its spiritual wars against the positive forces is a continuous attempt, in a cumulative manner, to flood the human spirit, soul and body with desires, wishes, wants and intentions of a negative nature, such as, for example, wanting to do something hurtful and harmful to oneself and others.

This weapon can be compared to daggers, knives, stilettos, etc., which can be as deadly as any armaments of the negative state because they are used in stealth, silence and darkness.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

The purpose is to keep everyone in a constant condition of wanting, desiring and intending something negative, deceitful, selfish, inconsiderate, impulsive, compulsive, irrational, illogical, etc., keeping people from thinking logically and rationally and causing them to strike out without any apparent reason in a compulsive and impulsive manner.

The positive forces, on the other hand, in their cumulative effort, are continuously projecting into people's minds positive, good, loving, kind and wise desires, wishes, wants, intentions, etc., which counterbalance the negative ones to the point of blunting them, incapacitating them and preventing their total success. They support logic, reason and rationality, thereby controlling impulsive, illogical, irrational, hurtful and harmful behaviors and actions.

In this case also one is advised to explore the source of such negative desires, wishes, wants, tendencies, etc., and to countermand them with positive will, desires, wishes, wants and tendencies to be loving, wise, understanding, kind, rational, logical and patient. This is one of the best defensive weapons one can have against the forces of the negative state.

5. Finally, the fifth weapon of the negative state in its spiritual wars against the positive forces is the production, inculcation and maintenance of negative emotions such as fear, anxiety, worry, anger, hostility and violence in the human spirit, soul and body. Here also belongs the fear of death and eternal damnation stemming from faulty religious beliefs. Very often numerous religions are produced and fabricated in the Hells and continuously transmitted to all regions of human existence to keep people in such fears, anxieties, worries, obedience and blindness, all in the name of God.

This is one of the most favorite weapons of the negative state (the production of various forms of religions and their foolish doctrines), and it can be formidable and deadly.

In human earthly terms this weapon can be compared to sophisticated hand combat weapons, when one swift blow of the hand can kill instantaneously.

Of course, the training, use and application of this weapon became more and more sophisticated, effective and credible. The only reason people still live and are alive is because of the counterbalance and counter-projection of the cumulative effort of all positive forces into spirits, souls and bodies of humans of positive feelings and emotions of joy, happiness, contentment, satisfaction, delight, pleasure, peace, serenity, tranquility, conciliation, tolerance, principles of spiritual



homogeneity of religions and similar positive feelings. They repel any possibility of negative feelings permanently taking hold and causing one damage which would have an eternal effect.

So, whatever new weapons and tactics the negative state originates, they are instantly counterbalanced by the positive state's efforts to produce new defensive weapons which neutralize any permanent effect of the offensive weapons.

As far as this situation is concerned, one is again advised to disassociate oneself from the negative feelings and to countermand them with positive feelings in the moment of their attack. If one consistently does this, time periods between attacks by negative forces are prolonged until the time occurs when they are either infrequent or easily warded off without any permanent damage to one's spiritual, mental, emotional, volitional, intellectual and physical stability. In this way one helps in the final defeat of the negative state.

These are some of the weapons which are used in the spiritual wars. By comparing them with the physical weapons of humans on Earth, which are originated from their ideas in the spiritual world, one can comprehend to a certain extent how they work and how one can do anything in one's power from one's Inner Mind and the presence of the Most High in it to neutralize them and make them harmless.

As was mentioned previously, the most recent spiritual war in the spiritual world ended with the loss of all the negative state's positions and influences there. They were driven back into their Hells where they are now preparing for another war with more formidable weapons, etc., to be fought this time on the natural level (their last stronghold).

One can be assured that if one follows the principles of life and spirituality, as revealed in "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality" and throughout these "Messages From Within", one will be protected and safeguarded by the Most High from any hurt, harm and/or consequence of that war. Nothing adverse can happen to such a person. As long as one follows these principles from one's free will and by one's freedom of choice, one is secured in an eternal position in the positive state and spiritual progression.

This is all for today.



## MESSAGE TWENTY-NINE

April 29, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Most High.

The problem with many people on Earth is that they very often consider self-exploration, self-examination and going “within” into their Inner Mind, as a preoccupation which is abnormal, unhealthy and dangerous. For that reason they pay little attention or heed to what happens within them. As a matter of fact, they do everything in their power not to turn in to themselves, to their “within”, and not to listen to their inner thoughts, feelings, senses and intuitions. Instead, they waste their precious energies and time in keeping themselves in their externals, or “without”, preoccupying themselves with outside matters, deliberately keeping themselves busy with all kinds of chores, errands and activities which successfully keep them from contact with their Inner Mind and, thus, in fact, with themselves and their Creator.

With this attitude, it is not surprising that people do not know themselves and are unpredictable as to their behaviors and attitudes. They simply do not have time to discover themselves, to know themselves, to will themselves, to feel themselves, and to experience themselves the way they really are in their essence and substance. Instead they run around listening to and absorbing what others have to say, how others see them, consider them, value them, and what others expect from them, taking for granted that such perceptions of them by others is really what they are. Because they believe this, they identify themselves with such outward perceptions and expectations of themselves and do everything in their power to live up to being that way, repressing, suppressing, shutting off and not heeding the screaming voice of their internal, real self which is being violated and rudely raped by such an attitude and style of life. They consider this situation normal. Thus, they become the result of their outward self-fulfilling prophecy. They consider all else dangerous, unsafe, unhealthy and leading toward insanity. It is not uncommon to hear a naive statement, such as, “You see, he was so preoccupied with himself it made him insane and he had to be committed”, or similar statements.

Many people do not want to admit and realize that such an attitude is a perversion of the universal order, and that it is, in fact, very dangerous, unsafe and unhealthy. It leads people to all kinds of spiritual, mental, emotional, intellectual, volitional, sexual, social and physical problems, disorders and insanities.

This situation is, of course, the consequence of the prevailing negative state which exists on Earth in an activated and domineering mode.

One of the greatest weapons of the negative state, and one reason it has been so successful (as the entire human history on Earth testifies) is that it has directed people to the outside of themselves and has infused the idea in their minds that to be inside of oneself leads to insanity and all kinds of mental and emotional instability, disorder and illness.

This, of course, is the greatest falsity and perversion of reality of all. In fact, the exact opposite is true. To be continuously preoccupied with the outside of oneself, with one's external environment and with what others consider and expect to be one's real self is what causes people's problems, disorders, miseries and insanities.

As pointed out previously, such a reverse and perverse attitude leads to violation of the spiritual principle of balancing life and living (see Message of April 24, 1982). One of the results of this violation is exactly what has been happening with people on Earth for a millennia.

If people ever hope to reach peace on Earth and in themselves, with justice and happiness, they need to learn to apply this balancing principle of life first. It means that they have to learn to turn themselves to the "within" and to pay attention to what is there. Then, from that position, they may and can look outside in order to see reality through their own eyes and not through the eyes of someone or something else. Perceiving reality through someone or something else and remaining blind to one's own point of **apperception** is to constantly distort things and not to see them in the way they really are. This means living in an illusion of reality. No wonder people have so many problems.

Yet it rarely occurs to anyone that, if the prevailing view about keeping oneself outside of oneself, as the only healthy attitude by their standards and expectations, is correct, then why do people arrive in the situation they are so afraid to find themselves? This is a paradox of the negative state; it is illogical, irrational and foolish.

This is what the perverted order of universal principles is all about.

It is necessary to put everything in its true perspective in accordance with the proper order of things and procedures.

As was pointed out before, in "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality" and throughout these "Messages From Within", the proper universal order of Creation is from "within" to "without", and never from "without"

## ***Messages From Within***

---

without any regard to “within”. The moment the “without” is placed in a dominant position, it shuts off all access to “within” from which it takes all energies for its existence. The state of continuous suffocation of “within” is established by such an act and, as a result, people do not really “live”, but suffer. Human life becomes a continuous chain of misery, suffering, wars, crimes, illnesses and all kinds of problems, the list of which is truly endless. Such a life is not a true life but an illusion and a fake life. People live in deception and illusion believing this to be not only the true life but the only possible and feasible life in being and existence.

Such thinking is a result of the domineering and activated negative state in which people trap themselves by their faulty belief system.

In order to correct this situation one is advised to take certain steps which are offered throughout these “Messages From Within”. In addition, there are a few additional points worthy to be considered for practicing in one’s life to establish a proper and orderly flow of life and all its spiritual principles of living. The following points are in a sense elaborations, and perhaps repetitions and extensions, of all the principles previously mentioned.

1. The very first important step in putting things in order in one’s life is the recognition and acceptance of the fact that excessive preoccupation with the “without” while considering turning oneself to the “within” as dangerous, unsafe and unhealthy, is incorrect. It is a source of many human problems and a violation of the spiritual principle of balancing of everyday living (see again the message of April 24, 1982). Once one takes this first step, by starting to question and to dispute the old style of life of “withouts”, it will lead one to remove the artificial fear of going into oneself induced by the negative state.

One is advised to recognize and accept the fact that fear of oneself is the most devastating and damaging fear of all because it robs one of everything one is. Instead one is advised to approach oneself with trust, faith and confidence; with love, care, appreciation and respect; accepting the fact that one’s Inner Mind, the inner self, where the Most High is ever present, is the true and the only possible source of knowledge, wisdom, love and happiness, and is the determinator of the sense of true reality. If one starts to think and feel in these terms, one is well on the way out of the predicaments of one’s life produced by the old lifestyle of externals or “withouts”. But this step has to be taken first. It is like reconditioning oneself to start to think from one’s within and not from one’s without.

It is advisable to spend some time daily in practicing this mode of active thinking, willing, feeling and acting as described previously (see message of April 23, 1982).

2. The next important step in the process of correction of one's faulty lifestyle is the admission of the spiritual fact that happiness and the meaning of life cannot be found in externals and in the possession of material goods. There is nothing in them that can truly inspire, motivate and/or give one a sense of fulfillment and satisfaction of being alive. This is a very important recognition, helping one to cease seeking values where there are no values. One cannot change anything without first admitting this fact. Again, one is advised to engage oneself actively in facing this fact, admitting to oneself that it is true, repeating it in one's thinking, feeling, willing and acting. In so doing one is preparing oneself for change.

3. The third important step in this endeavor is to recognize that one's life is not what it should be and that it is necessary to do something about changing its content, meaning and purpose. In other words, one is advised simply to admit to oneself that one needs to change. Without such an admission, no need for a change can be felt. Without a need for a change, no change can be initiated.

Therefore, one is advised to actively engage on a daily basis in developing a need for a change in one's lifestyle in accordance with spiritual principles by admitting the fact that one is in need of a change. This kind of active engagement gives one's Inner Mind, and the Most High in it, an opportunity to transmit to one's conscious awareness a sense, a feeling and a proper knowledge for the initiation of such a change.

4. The fourth important step in this active process is finding the proper and right tools, ways and means for change in the best possible manner, congruent with the essence and substance of one's overall mind and one's personality. In other words, it is necessary to recognize first that thus far one has not properly utilized whatever one has, and the tools, ways and means which one has been using in one's life have failed to accomplish and to bring a proper spiritual and creative mode of living in one's life. Thus, one has to admit that it is necessary first to replace the old tools, ways and means of living since they failed completely in their work. Once this fact is admitted and a desire from one's free will is expressed for a need to replace and to find new tools, ways and means of living which are more adequate and proper to true life, one then can proceed with a submission of a request to one's Inner Mind, "within",

## ***Messages From Within***

---

where the Lord is, for enlightenment, inspiration, revelation, clear insight, and the knowledge about such future tools, ways and means of right and proper living. If one does so consistently, on an everyday basis, one will find oneself having all kinds of proper insight, understanding, ideas, etc., as to how to proceed with the removal of the old, miserable patterns of life and how to replace them with new, truly spiritual ones.

5. The fifth important step in this respect is the necessity of establishing an active will for using these newly acquired tools, means and ways in the most productive, constructive and creative manner possible so that mutual benefit, common good and sharing can be accomplished and a continuous spiritual progression can flow in an onward and forward direction, with a built-in safeguard against any possible reversal to the old, destructive, miserable, non-spiritual modes and patterns of living.

In this respect, one is advised to give oneself suggestions on a daily basis to accomplish such a will and to keep constantly in one's mind and in one's practical life the higher spiritual perspective of life as defined by all spiritual principles of life and living and by the principles of spiritual homogeneity. If one does so faithfully and consistently, with a right motivation, on a daily basis, always finding some time out of one's daily life, one will most certainly succeed in all respects.

6. Finally, the sixth important step in this undertaking is the admission and acceptance of an indisputable spiritual axiom that one can do all these things only by oneself, on one's own, by one's own determination, effort and striving, with faith, trust and confidence in one's worthiness and ability to do so effectively and successfully, without any reliance on anyone or anything outside oneself, recognizing the fact that all life and its positive attributes continuously flow from the Most High in one's Inner Mind. Therefore, going within oneself, relying on one's Inner Mind, signifies going to the Most High, to the Lord, who is the true source of everything positive and good in one's life.

This is why it is so important to turn oneself to the inside, to one's Inner Mind. This is the only place where one can find God, the Most High. This is also the reason the activated and domineering negative state puts forth so much effort into keeping people outside of themselves. In so doing, the negative state keeps them away from the Lord — that is, away from the source of true life and all good and truth.

For this reason, one is advised to set aside some time from one's everyday activities for giving oneself positive suggestions to establish a

## ***Message 29***

---

need, a desire and will to turn oneself to the Lord, inwardly, in one's Inner Mind, and to ask for help and support in actualizing the fact of reliance on oneself, on one's Inner Mind and the Lord in order to be able to do all things on one's own without placing hope and values outwardly where there is no hope and value in existence.

By doing so consistently, patiently and with determination, one will become free and independent, strong and healthy, useful and creative, happy and joyful, content and satisfied, having fun and achieving good and positive things.

This is all for today.

## MESSAGE THIRTY

April 30, 1982

The following was revealed today by the Lord.

It is necessary to realize and to remind oneself again and again of the following important facts:

Everyone who comes to planet Earth brings with oneself everything needed to fulfill the purpose of one's incarnation on Earth effectively and successfully. Nothing is missing.

The state, process, condition, content, extent, degree, quality and quantity of one's abilities, tools, gifts, talents, or their lack, of course, and similar things, are determined by a specific choice one made before incarnation on Earth in order to successfully and effectively actualize, realize, manifest and bring to full and complete utilization, fruition and exhaustion such a choice.

There are many possibilities as to how such a choice is actualized and realized. Some people choose to be and to live in a certain way or condition for the duration of their life span in the natural degree and physical body while on Earth. Others choose to go in steps, from one point to another, choosing certain changes in their lifestyle so that the final, most important purpose of their life on Earth can come to its fruition. The latter cases may involve in succession two or more entirely different lifestyles, very often opposite. In this case, the final choice of one's being on Earth cannot come to fruition without the experiences of previous choices. Whatever the case may be, everyone is fully granted everything one needs for this purpose. Neither less nor more. Less would lead to the failure of realization of one's choice. In such a case, the opportunities which would be presented to one could not be taken advantage of properly. More would mean violation of one's freedom of choice, which would block one's proper manifestation within one's choice.

However, no matter what the case may be, in order to do anything, one has to be equipped with the most important principle of life — with the Inner Mind — wherein is the presence of the Most High, from which presence one lives and successfully fulfills one's purpose of being on Earth (or any other place).

But having the Inner Mind and the presence of the Most High in it constitutes a certain paradox from the standpoint of choices in the

natural degree, and even more so for a choice to be incarnated on Earth where the negative state is in its dominant and activated condition.

The paradox is that the Inner Mind, and the presence of the Most High within it, contain the means, ways, tools, possibilities and knowledges in a completeness and totality far surpassing or extending beyond anything which one has chosen to have or to actualize in one's particular life span.

This paradox is resolved by the activation of only those areas and levels of the Inner Mind which are needed and necessary at each particular time in the process of fulfillment of one's choice. The rest of the Inner Mind is in a state of dormancy (insofar as its manifestation in the natural degree of Earth is concerned) and readiness to be activated whenever proper needs occur.

However, since everyone's life is a continuous progression in some mode or another, and because this progression continues to eternity, it is necessary that everyone possess within oneself all possible choices to eternity. Without this possibility and perspective, no further choices could be conceived and made. Without this condition, no life support system could be sustained in anyone. As one goes from one choice to another, the Inner Mind's potentials become activated, and further abilities, means, ways, tools, etc., become available for the realization and actualization of each succeeding choice.

This is why it is vitally important for one's survival that, despite the fact that one does not have, by one's choice, a full access to the totality of the content of one's Inner Mind (specifically during one's life span on Earth), one has within oneself the Inner Mind and the presence of the Most High within it, from which one can draw everything one needs to change from one choice to another to eternity. Without the presence of this eternal opportunity, life would make no sense and have no meaning for anyone.

Therefore, in the process of one's life during one's chosen span, one's Inner Mind releases only as much as is necessary and needed for that particular time span and for whatever steps one determines to take within that particular time span.

When one is being incarnated on Earth for fulfillment of a certain choice or choices, one carefully seeks out the most opportune conditions, situation, environments, lines, heredity, etc., in order that everything may be available for the successful completion of one's purpose for being in that particular life span.



## ***Messages From Within***

---

It would be a gross error to assume that people appear on this Earth in this or that social, cultural, racial, physical, etc., environment, with this or that problem, limitation or excess, by mere chance without any planning or choice. Such a conclusion is a scientific fallacy which leads people to many faulty conclusions and ineffective treatment of their condition.

Nothing appears or happens by chance. Whatever happens in one's particular life span is always, without any exception, determined by one's choices and free will. However, these free choices were made before one's physical birth within the Absolute Thought Process of the Most High. Those who incarnate from the negative spiritual state are also asked if they are choosing this of their own volition, taking full responsibility for the consequences of their choice.

Thus, one is fully responsible for one's choice, even though no conscious awareness or conscious memory exists for such a choice. This limitation — the obliteration of memory — is valid only for those who choose to be incarnated on planet Earth where the dominant and activated negative state exists. Conscious knowledge and memory of such a choice would totally invalidate one's necessary experience in this respect, which is very vital from the standpoint of universal learning and universal spiritual progression.

However, not having conscious awareness and conscious memory of such a choice does not mean that one does not know about it inwardly, unconsciously and in one's Inner Mind. In fact, this can be discovered in the process of one's particular life span, after fulfillment of certain steps in choices, in deep hypnosis or similar conditions during one's determination whether a lesson of a certain experience has been learned, whether it is time to move on to the next step and change, etc.

In view of this fact, it is obvious that everyone on Earth, regardless of the condition in which one was, is and will be, be it in outward misery or outward happiness, is fully responsible for whatever one experiences at each particular moment of one's life span. There are no exceptions to this rule.

So, before one is incarnated on this Earth (or whatever the place may be), one seeks out synchronicity between one's choice and the conditions which are the most suitable and favorable for the fulfillment of one's choice. Thus, one chooses the line of heredity and its pool one wants to assume and to follow; the moment of linear time continuum one wants to enter this particular heredity pool; the genes which are most suitable

and favorable for one's physical, mental and spiritual manifestation in this particular life span; the kind of specific mother and father for conception one needs to synchronize with to assume this heredity line; the kind of social, political, racial, economical, physical, etc., environment one needs to have for this purpose; and all other needed situations, conditions, states and processes in order to fully and completely exhaust one's choice or choices.

From what has been said here, it is very obvious that, in the ultimate sense, one's lifestyle on Earth is in no way determined, conditioned or influenced by heredity, environment or any other external factors. Just the opposite is true. One determines by one's own choice the kind of heredity, environment and all other external and internal factors of this particular life one will have for accomplishment of one's purpose of being on this Earth.

So, it is entirely futile and unjust to blame anyone or anything for whatever happens in one's life, regardless of how accidental or beyond one's control it appears. People have a tendency to excuse themselves for what they are, blaming their environment, parents, race, social situation, etc., without realizing that they placed themselves in all their predicaments as a part of their choice which they made before incarnation on this Earth. They agreed to undergo such experiences by their free will for very important spiritual, cosmical, universal, personal, private and intimate reasons which, in most instances, are not discernible and/or consciously perceivable and understandable to them during their life span on Earth, or for a certain period of time while on Earth.

However, inherent in the spiritual state of affairs is the spiritual principle of life which states that everyone is able to change one's destiny. This means that everyone may, by one's free will and choice, change one's choice or modify it and its consequences. This can be done either during the life span on Earth or at any other place, time, continuum, state and process of one's eternal life. The condition of such an ability to change is determined by a necessary learning which one needs by one's choice to undergo in order to be able to change. A premature change of one's condition would be in violation of one's freedom and independence. For that reason, one is carefully safeguarded by one's Inner Mind and by the presence of the Most High in it from assuming or even desiring and wanting to change before important learning occurs and vital experiences are acquired. Once one feels a need and desire to change from within, by one's inner choice (not by any external circumstances), one is truly ready to change, since one then has

## ***Messages From Within***

---

fulfilled the requirement of this or that particular learning and experience. Therefore, one is given proper opportunities for initiation of such a change and a new set of tools, ways, means and abilities for actualization of that change and for making a new, fresh choice.

In the moment of such a change and new choice, that area of one's Inner Mind is instantaneously and in synchronicity activated with that which is the most appropriate and needed for successful realization and actualization of the new choice, with total and complete retention of all accesses to the formerly activated areas of one's Inner Mind. Thus, one never loses anything one ever had available from the Inner Mind and one continuously adds new areas of one's Inner Mind in the process of one's life span, making it possible to proceed with the all-universal spiritual progression. This is the base for spiritual progression and no spiritual progression could occur without such additions.

In view of this fact, one can see that wrong and faulty methods of treatment are being utilized by psychologists, psychiatrists, physicians and various therapists. In most instances they are trying to understand human problems as a result of the environment, heredity, upbringing or similar matters, mostly beyond anyone's control initially and originally. Therefore, therapists do everything in their power to correct these situations with little, if any, consideration for the chosen necessity of such experiences and learning.

As mentioned previously (see message of April 26, 1982, the second note), all such treatments should be aimed toward discovery of why one chose to be and to have what one is and has during one's Earthly life and whether it is time for a change of one's current condition. Usually, when people come for help and are motivated for this help solely by their inner needs, without any outward duress, they are ready for a change.

Only after establishing this fact may one proceed with treatment in the way determined by the seeker's Inner Mind. No other approach is spiritually feasible and proper because it may be in violation of one's freedom of choice, depriving one of important spiritual learning and experiences.

Due to the fact that this message deals with an important spiritual principle of choices, it is time to say something about the widespread human term or concept "karma" or "karman". Basically this is a doctrine which claims that every deed, good or bad, receives due retribution. In Hindu philosophy this concept relates to the doctrine of reincarnation (discussed extensively in "Principles of Spiritual Hypnosis" and

“Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”). These concepts do not appear in any form or mode until later in mankind’s history when all sense for the principle of spiritual homogeneity was lost and when people frequently started to rationalize reasons for people’s various destinies on opposite poles which people call pleasurable life or painful and miserable life. At that point, the need occurred in the human external mind (which began to be completely disconnected from the Inner Mind) to explain these seeming discrepancies, inconsistencies and unexplainable sufferings on Earth and to justify their occurrence. So they came up with the idea that one is in the process of payment or reward for something one did in one’s previous life or lives, without any conscious awareness of such existence or existences and their deeds.

In the earliest Vedic thought, these concepts do not exist because at that time there was still in existence some limited direct access to the Inner Mind and the Spiritual World which gave people a better understanding of life in a broader definition than the one which appeared later when such direct contacts were lost. These doctrines (reincarnation and Karma) appear for the first time in Brahmans, and subsequently are fully developed in the earliest Upanishads. From there they spread into most of the Indian religions and then gradually they infiltrated into Western thought. This is quite a popular concept among many people on Earth at the present time.

Yet, this concept, like the concept of reincarnation, is a distortion of reality. It is misunderstood and misinterpreted by most of its believers. The misconception stems from improper conceptualization of the philosophical principle of cause and effect. In this connotation, this principle signifies that any action has its reaction. As far as the previously discussed issue of choices is concerned, it signifies that any choice has its consequences. But even in this limited application of the law of Karma there is a distortion because one is capable of changing the outcome of one’s choices even during manifestation of their consequences. One can alter, modify, re-direct or totally abolish them if one asks the Most High in one’s Inner Mind how to do it and the way of doing it. The law of Karma assumes incorrectly that one is locked in one’s choices and there is nothing that can be done about the consequences. However, this is not true because if one learned one’s lesson well, one does not need to continue repeating the same mode and style of living unless, of course, one wants to.

The law of Karma does not take into consideration properly the greatest spiritual laws of all beings and existences — the Law of Forgiveness and the Law of Mercy.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

Karma has the tendency to see everything as an inevitability of a cause having its effect. But this is not true. The effect of a cause may or may not manifest itself, depending on the proper and right spiritual needs which are in existence at any moment of the continuum within one's life span. One chooses to come to this Earth with a certain mission. This is a cause. The effect of such a cause may be continuously modified or changed in the process of the steps taken in the fulfillment of one's choice. For example, one can recognize within oneself that the consequences of one's choice are not reasonable and in the best interest of all concerned. In this case one goes to the Most High in one's Inner Mind, from one's own free will, with good intent, and evokes the law of forgiveness and the law of mercy which modify those consequences or entirely abolish them, giving one an opportunity to make another new and fresh choice with more reasonable and useful consequences.

The law of Karma applies only when one desires its application in one's life. Again, one freely chooses to accept this law and by this free choice one makes it workable. Thus, in reality, there is no other law that governs human life and destiny than the law of freedom of choice and change.

The danger of the literal application of the law of Karma in one's life is in the fact that one easily loses any motivation for change and represses any needs for modifying one's destiny. One starts to fatalistically believe that whatever is happening in one's life is inevitable and, therefore, nothing can be done about it until all consequences of choices of one's previous life or lives run their ultimate course. Then and only then can things change. So, these people, inwardly, do not make any effort to do anything about their lives; instead they wait all their life to come back for a better deal. What a waste of time and precious energy of life!

This attitude plays very nicely into the hands of the Hells and all their negative states. They want people to believe just that so that people will not be free to make any changes in their lives and to influence the consequences of their choices.

When members of the Hells and the negative state from Earth at one time established themselves in an artificially created "Heaven and Earth" in the intermediate world, they purposefully blocked planet Earth from direct access to all levels of the spiritual world and their Inner Minds. Some of the members of this pseudo-world fabricated from the distorted concept of choice and its consequences the doctrine of Karma and Reincarnation and established a strong society and position there

built on this doctrine. From that position they started to flood all kinds of ideas related to this doctrine into humans on Earth who were by their choice susceptible to such ideas. It happened that a favorable ground for these particular distortions was found in Indian religions. It did not take long for that infusion to be accepted and to be considered a spiritual fact.

Similar numerous distortions and misconceptions were fabricated in that “world” about many other aspects of spirituality, religion and life. Then they were transmitted to all kinds of religions on Earth.

In view of this fact, one is advised not to be taken in by or to put one’s trust in any presently existing doctrines, religions, occults or spiritualistic trends because they are all under the influence of the fabrications created by distortions of the Hells.

The artificial “heaven and earth” in the intermediate world was partly abolished at the time of Swedenborg’s revelation (the part connected to the Dark Ages). The rest of it was abolished just recently, in connection with the revelation of “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality” and at the beginning of the recording of these “Messages From Within”. However, their fabricated ideas took a very strong hold in people’s minds through their various religions which are full of distortions and many spiritual abominations. Unfortunately, this situation keeps people connected to their respective Hells.

The only way to disconnect oneself from any bonds to the Hells is by a complete disassociation from any currently existing religious systems without exception, and to go into one’s Inner Mind — to the presence of the Most High — and inquire in modesty and humbleness from one’s heart and good intent for proper guidance, understanding, insight and protection from all distortions, and for the ability to see clearly what parts of any religion or spiritualistic trends have true spiritual value, if any, and what parts should be discarded, if not rejected entirely.

One who does this consistently is truly blessed and will not be misled. This is all for today.

## MESSAGE THIRTY-ONE

May 1, 1982

The following has been revealed today by the Lord.

Today some brief clarifications, explanations and additions to the concept of spirituality and spiritual principles will be presented.

Spirituality in general and human spirituality in particular are defined in "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality", together with definitions of twelve principles on the general side and twelve principles on the human side.

Many people complain that theoretical definitions are difficult to understand. Therefore, they are too discouraged to read such books, feeling they are beyond their level of comprehension.

However, this opinion is a self-imposed fallacy as to one's abilities, placing self-imposed restrictions on one's intelligence. One accepts and believes one's being in accordance with the limitations of one's expectations, style of daily life, and impositions and expectations of others.

The problem is that people have trained and conditioned themselves in a mode of thinking and living, functioning within and preoccupying themselves with narrowly defined activities congruent with that training and conditioning. This leads to the development of one-sided intelligence defined in such terms as practical intelligence; theoretical intelligence; superior, average, below-average intelligence; and similar categories which, in actuality, have little meaning. They become their own self-fulfilling prophecy by accepting and believing that they are, in fact, one way or another. The acceptance of such a belief leads them to develop themselves strongly and predominantly in the direction of what they believe they are or have, or are expected to be or to have. Anything in them that does not fit that belief system is repressed, suppressed, disregarded and/or totally suspended and, in a sense, atrophied.

Thus, people train themselves to think, feel, will and act only in practical terms, such as driving a car to the grocery store and shopping. Whatever relates to such activities, they easily understand. If one were to explain to them principles of spirituality in terms comparable to shopping, driving a car or playing tennis, etc., they would be able to understand it. This is the way they usually think.



On the other hand, some people put so much emphasis on theoretical development of their abilities that they lose all perspective of practical aspects of living. Thus, they think in abstract, mathematical, philosophical, scientific, etc., concepts, and for them to go to a grocery store is an unimaginable venture where they would feel idiotic. Such people, of course, do not have difficulty in comprehending theoretical aspects of spirituality as defined, for example, in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”. However, they often have difficulty in seeing the practical aspects of such theoretical concepts.

Both these extremes are the result of improper training and choice which select certain outward observable traits in a child and continuously emphasize and condition rapid development of these specific traits, neglecting other aspects of one’s personality. Children thus directed tend to identify themselves with these traits and, as adults, they become, in many instances, what they were expected to be by others or by themselves as a result of externally imposed observations and identification with them.

People forget that when they come to this world they are, in most instances, equipped to be a combination of both aspects of life. Any activity, no matter how practical or theoretical it seems, has its theoretical and practical aspects respectively. One without the other creates an imbalance.

When people condition themselves to live and to think in certain ways and terms they habituate themselves so much to this narrow and limited focus or specialty that anything else seems incomprehensible, difficult to understand, or boring.

As mentioned previously, such a lifestyle is in violation of the spiritual principle of balancing everyday living.

In reality, everyone who can think, feel and will is able to understand, see and connect any theoretical and practical concepts if one gives oneself a chance to break out of one’s self-imposed restrictions and lifestyle which one pursues in one’s everyday living. People simply become too lazy to do, to think or to try anything outside of their assumed faulty self-concept and lifestyle.

Such an unbalanced situation is a peculiar and isolated occurrence in Creation, limited to people on Earth (and in the Hells, of course).

This situation is the result of the activated and domineering negative state on Earth. There is nothing balancing in the negative state. Its



## ***Messages From Within***

---

nature is always one-sided, finalistic and exaggerated. It forces people who accept it to see things in a finalistic stance. They have a tendency to believe that their state and condition is final and nothing can be done about it. Thus, for example, if they consider themselves to be of either practical or theoretical intelligence, they believe it is their destiny to be practical or theoretical always, without change, and they do everything in their lives to force their point and subsequently live up to their belief. They make no effort to discover the real content of their inner self and of their Inner Mind. Everything which is contradictory to their belief is rejected as being of no use.

Thus, they rob themselves of great opportunities, knowledges and experiences which are available to them at every step of their everyday life. This situation is, of course, very much supported and encouraged by the Hells because they do not want people to discover the true scope and content of their own mind and especially of their Inner Mind. Such a discovery would lead people to true spirituality and, thus, to the Most High. This would totally undermine the negative state's secure position on Earth.

In view of this fact, it is obvious that the majority of people could easily understand and apply such concepts as spirituality and spiritual principles as defined and described in "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality" and in some instances throughout these "Messages From Within". All they would have to do is to tell themselves, from their inner free will, that they really can do it. But because they tell themselves that they cannot do it, they carry out their own negative suggestions, and they really cannot do it. This is true of anything in human life on Earth.

In order to bring a better comprehension of spirituality and its principles to those who, for one reason or another, have brainwashed themselves into believing they are not capable of understanding highly theoretical concepts, here are some simplified explanations of these concepts.

Spirituality simply means that one recognizes and accepts as a fact, as an axiom (something which does not need to be proven) that there is an absolute, living, self-aware, uncreated and unoriginated source of life and all Creation, which people call God, the Most High, the Lord, Jesus Christ, and various other names. Now the recognition and acceptance of this axiom has certain consequences for everyday life. Simply stated, if life and all Creation were created and originated from this Absolute Source, then whatever is happening in one's every day life, no matter what it is, is the result, the consequence and the outcome of that source's

being and existence which always is without any beginning or end. Therefore, everything in one's life, without exclusion or exception has a spiritual implication. One is capable of doing anything at all only because there is that Absolute, Uncreated, Unoriginated Source of life and Creation, called by many various names, who continuously provides one with one's life support system through and by one's Inner Mind where He/She resides constantly, which life support system enables one to go about one's everyday business and living.

This is the spiritual principle of life, spirituality and everyday living in a nutshell. If people accept this fact and begin turning themselves toward that source within their Inner Mind, they begin to be truly spiritual beings. The degree and extent of one's spirituality, therefore, can be determined by how often and how much time one devotes in one's thinking, feeling, willing, acting and behaving in recognition of this fact and to turning oneself inwardly to the Most High in one's Inner Mind for guidance, support and enlightenment, and for determination of the right and proper way of life and everyday living with regard to one's unique personality and one's purpose for being here.

Now, this is the simplest, the most appropriate and the most spiritual way to understand spirituality and its principles.

If one does this, one is fulfilling all requirements of spiritual living. Also, if one does this, the content of all spiritual principles and their easiest and most comfortable application in one's everyday life in accordance with one's specific needs and purpose in living on Earth is revealed by the Lord directly in one's Inner Mind.

But how many people do this on an everyday basis? Why doesn't everyone examine oneself and answer for oneself this question?

It is very important to realize that, in order to be spiritual, it is necessary to go inward, into one's thinking, feeling and willing from the presence of the Most High in one's Inner Mind and, then, to act and behave from such thinking, feeling and willing. No outward, external, from "without" impositions, expectations, prescriptions and determinations are of truly spiritual origin. One has to do it on one's own, within oneself, in one's own thinking, feeling, willing and acting from one's free will, by one's freedom of choice. No one else can do it for anyone. It is advised, therefore, that one start to exercise and practice this kind of attitude consistently on an everyday basis, as pointed out in the previous messages, without constantly relying on external inputs for being spiritual. The era of the externals of spirituality, which dominated

## ***Messages From Within***

---

mankind for many millenia, is now irreversibly dead, together with those who support it.

To summarize what has been said thus far about spirituality one can conceive spirituality and spiritual principles in the following theoretical manner:

### **1. Theoretical Foundation of Spirituality and Its Principles.**

This foundation is a core of spirituality, the innermost nucleus of its function. It determines the process of spirituality's manifestation in an infinite variety and in numbers of ways and modes for each particular cycle of time of being and existence. This core and nucleus of spirituality consists of all eternally living ideas, thoughts, concepts and categories of all sentient entities and all things in being and existence in all modes of discreteness and continuity. In the absolute sense, this core can be conceived as the Inner Mind of the Most High. In a relative sense, as related to people, this core can be conceived as the Inner Mind of People.

### **2. The Practical Foundation of Spirituality and Its Principles.**

This foundation is the process itself of manifesting all ideas, thoughts, concepts and categories of the Inner Mind into an infinite variety and number of forms, mentalities, external appearances, occurrences, proceedings and becomings, etc.

Without this practical foundation of spirituality, its theoretical foundation could not have any actualization and realization in the concreteness of its functions.

On the other hand, without ideas, thoughts, concepts and categories of such actualization and realization, no actualization or realization could occur, proceed and become in any form or mode of being and existence.

In the absolute sense, this process can be conceived as an Interior Mind and partly Exterior Mind (its innermost degree) of the Most High. In a relative sense, as related to people, this process can be conceived as the interior mind and partly external mind (its innermost degree) of people.

### **3. The Combined Foundation of Spirituality and Its Principles of Their Theoretical and Practical Foundation As Unity, Oneness and Harmony.**

This foundation signifies that continuous production of ideas, thoughts, concepts and categories in the Inner Mind, be it in the absolute sense in the Most High or in the relative sense in people, is for the purpose of their manifestation, actualization and realization in order

that mutual benefit, sharing and common good can occur, proceed and become for all Creation. No other purpose of being and existence of such ideas, thoughts, concepts and categories is conceivable.

In the absolute sense, this foundation can be conceived as the rest of the External Mind of the Most High and resultant activities and behaviors of the Most High in regard to His/ Her Creation. In the relative sense, this foundation can be conceived as the rest of the external mind and resultant attitudes, actions and behaviors of people in regard to the Most High, to themselves and to the rest of Creation.

On this foundation depends everything in one's everyday life, since determination of one's attitude, activities and behaviors toward the Most High, oneself and the rest of Creation gives one the true meaning, content, purpose, quality and quantity of one's life.

If one looks carefully at these three condensed points of spirituality and its principles, one can notice a very important principle in itself: there is no "without" originating principle possible. Whatever is or whatever happens is and happens as a result of some inward "within" process and function. Thus, "without" is the result and outcome of "within" and not vice-versa.

In practical terms, this means that all outward forms, such as nature, matter, physical bodies, planets and occurrences on and in them, are the result of internal "within" processes and functions and their ideas, thoughts, concepts and categories which appear as substance in the "without", making "without" the result or end, and not the beginning.

This also means, as mentioned previously many times, how spiritually dangerous for one's life it is to put all origination, meaning, purpose and sense of everything or anything into "without" — externals, nature, matter, etc. — where there is nothing in itself and by itself.

At the same time, it also means how spiritually dangerous it is for one's life to be continuously preoccupied with, and to spend most of one's life in outward, external "without" activities with little regard for their spiritual, "within", origination.

This is all for today.

## MESSAGE THIRTY-TWO

May 2, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Most High.

Today some elaboration on the process of incarnation of human beings on Earth and their choices will be given.

Before proceeding to the topic of today's discussion, a note of warning is in order. What follows is a gross oversimplification of what really occurs in this important process. One has to keep in mind that those who choose to be incarnated on Earth also choose to limit and restrict themselves for the duration of their life span on Earth from understanding certain spiritual procedures which take place outside the realm of the natural degree in general, and even more so outside the realm of Earth in particular, where the negative state is in an activated and domineering position. Therefore, the following explanation is only an approximation of what really happens. It will give some approximate ideas to one who likes to keep one's heart open, and who is flexible enough to accept the important fact that there is always a transcending understanding of all of this which is not available at this particular moment of mankind's condition.

However, what follows can give one a sufficient picture to understand certain concepts which provide an idea of this important issue. This understanding, albeit limited and gross, can be helpful and useful in one's spiritual progression.

In general, the appearance of sentient entities in their respective states, processes, conditions, positions and places can be conceived in at least two ways. As far as appearances of human beings on Earth is concerned, their appearance can be conceived in three ways.

The first, most common, but at the same time, most global and general way, is by the process of production of specific ideas, thoughts, concepts and categories related to such a process within the Absolute Thought Process of the Most High. This is a process of direct endowment by and from the Most High. The Most High continuously produces new ideas of life forms, sentient entities and new environments relevant to the needs of these sentient entities, etc. Such ideas are endowed by the spirit of life, from it by its mentality and from this mentality by its external form, and then they appear in their perspective environment, newly created for that purpose, in the form of sentient entities.

The second way this appearance takes place is a result of certain activities of the sentient entities themselves. From the presence of the Most High in their Inner Mind, the new ideas are produced within their Inner Mind as a result of an exchange and unification of principles of masculinity and femininity of two sentient entities which result in a birth of a new, hitherto non-existing idea. Such an idea is then endowed by the Most High with the spirit of life and is projected and emanated for its manifestation into an environment relevant to its content. Since the production of such ideas is possible only from the presence of the Most High in the sentient entities' Inner Minds, it signifies that in the ultimate sense the Most High is their Creator. In this respect, the sentient entities participating in this process function as specific mediators to the Most High for the endowment of the new receptacle of life with that life.

The third method for this appearance, which is utilized only for humans on Earth, is a production of certain negative ideas in the negative state of the Hells. By a conjunction of two negative spirits, a certain negative exchange occurs which results in the appearance of a relatively new negative idea which is projected into its own manifestation. Since such negative ideas are produced from the stolen principles of life, which life continuously flows from the Most High, their production is possible only because the Most High exists. This does not mean in any way that the Most High participates in the production of such negative ideas. The presence of the Most High in the negative spirits is in their ability to change and their freedom of choice to be that way. This fact gives them life. They can live only because of such an ability. They use this life for denial of the Most High's presence in them. Such a denial constitutes the negative state. Because of this denial, the Most High cannot be present in the denial itself. Otherwise there would be no denial. So, the negative state is basically the result of the denial of the presence of the Most High in the negative spirits' ability to change and in their freedom of choice. Such a denial, by virtue of its activation by the sentient entities, in this case by the negative spirits, is the result of an idea of the denial. Because such an idea occurred from life which was endowed by the Most High to certain sentient entities (in this case to human beings on Earth), it carries its own life which tends to become real. The reality of its appearance gives it the ability to reproduce itself in endless forms and manifestations. For that reason when two negative spirits (feminine and masculine) in the Hells approach one another for the exchange of their negative stance, the result of such a negative exchange is the birth of a new negative idea which is, then, projected for its manifestation and realization into an environment favorable for it.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

While the first two methods of sentient entities' appearances can be manifested and projected throughout all Creation at all its levels, dimensions, degrees and steps in accordance with the content of such manifested and projected ideas, the third method of appearances is limited by its nature only to a bi-directional manifestation and projection. The ideas produced in such a manner can be manifested and projected only within the Hells themselves or in the one place of the natural degree, specifically permitted by the Most High for that purpose — planet Earth and this solar system.

Thus, people on Earth can basically originate from two states — positive and negative. Nowhere else in all Creation are such manifestations and projections possible.

Although the negative ideas in themselves can be manifested and projected in the form of new human beings on Earth or in the form of negative spirits in the Hells, their experiences are available for sharing and learning to all Creation through the universal consciousness which contains all such experiences for the purpose that universal lessons about the negative state might come to their fruition. This ability prevents the necessity of the negative ideas to be manifested in a widespread universal manner.

Now, once any idea occurs relevant to the appearance of the sentient entity or a human being, it first is evaluated, assessed and examined for its content. This happens both within the Absolute Thought Process of the Most High and with the Inner Minds, from the presence of the Most High in them, of the two sentient entities who gave birth to such an idea as a result of their exchange (in the second method of becoming a concrete manifestation of that idea). In the process of evaluation, assessment and examination of this idea's content, it is determined what use, if any, such an idea can serve to the Universality-Of-It-All. If it is found to be useful for one reason or another, and spiritually feasible for its manifestation, then, in the next step, all consequences of manifestation and projection of such an idea are determined. After determination of these consequences and various outcomes, the proper spiritual, mental and physical state, process, condition, place, dimension, level, degree, step, line, etc., is sought out in which the content of such an idea can be fully manifested and projected, and its consequences and outcomes actualized in the most suitable, favorable manner where the most learning can occur. Once this is determined, the next very important step is to assess whether such an idea, once manifested in the concreteness of its representation in a mode of a sentient entity or human being, would be willing by its free choice and free will to be in a



particular manifestation, in a particular environment, with particular content and particular consequences and outcomes of its manifestation. At this point, certain various options are presented to such an idea by the ideas of such various options and by the ideas of the ways it can influence, modify or change any consequence, or any state and process when there is a need and opportunity for such a change. Now, at this point the idea is given an opportunity to make a decision (through an idea of decision) whether it wants to proceed with its manifestation as outlined with regard to its content or whether it wants to be modified or entirely withdrawn before it is endowed by the spirit of an individualized and unique life from the Most High.

It is necessary to remember that all these steps and processes occur on the level of ideas only. No concretization or manifestation of these ideas yet takes place. Any occurring idea is confronted with ideas of its manifestation and projection, with ideas of its content, its environment, its consequences and outcomes, etc.

Once the idea agrees from the idea of its free will and choice with the idea of its manifestation and all else, then and only then it is endowed with the individualized and unique spirit of life by and from the Most High.

Thus, the idea appears first as a spirit in the form of its Inner Mind. From its Inner Mind, its mentality or interior mind is created in synchronicity with the appearance of the Inner Mind. Once this is done, it is placed into a special intermediate world which exists for such a purpose (it has no other function). Here it receives a temporary external form, congruent with its spirit and mentality, which constitutes its external mind or body built from its ideas in the Inner Mind relevant to the content of that idea. In this intermediate world, it reassesses, re-evaluates and re-examines all aspects of its existence and being and makes a final decision and choice (now as a sentient entity) for its most appropriate incarnation. During this time, any sentient entity may change anything it wishes with one exception — it cannot change the fact of its being and existence. Once it freely agreed to be and to exist, it did so with an understanding that this particular choice is for eternity. All else can be changed at this particular point. When the suitable time and place, or state and condition for its incarnation is established, it proceeds to its incarnation. This incarnation can be either in one of the numerous spiritual worlds or in one of the numerous natural worlds (in any possible lines, times, levels and dimensions in accordance with the specific synchronous needs of both the incarnated spirit and the place or situation into which the spirit is being incarnated).



## ***Messages From Within***

---

During the idea's stay in this special intermediate world, it is called spirit. Because in this condition it has within itself the Inner Mind, the interior mind and the external mind built from the ideas of the Inner Mind and from the elements of this special intermediate world, it is a fully conscious, self-aware, self-determined, free and independent sentient entity.

The duration of one incarnation of any such sentient entity is determined by its choice and by the place or state where this incarnation takes place. If, by any chance, it takes place in the natural degree, the choice is to limit its incarnation for a certain period of time only. Once that time expires, the sentient entity returns to the intermediate world (this time it is a different intermediate world connected to the state or place of the preceding incarnation) where the process of its Last Judgment, or evaluation, examination and assessment of its life in that particular incarnation takes place. After it is finished, the sentient entity is presented with a new choice or choices for its incarnation into some other mode of being and existence. In the process of making the next choice and decision, this sentient entity is presented with all future consequences of any choice and the extent of usefulness of its choice from the standpoint of mutual benefit and sharing for all Creation and its spiritual progression. Once the choice is made from the sentient entity's free will with full realization and acceptance of all consequences and outcomes of that choice and their various options for modification and change, the sentient entity proceeds with the next incarnation. The next incarnation can be in either the natural degree or the spiritual degree. However, as pointed out in "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality", this incarnation can never be twice or more into the same natural world or into the same line of any world. It cannot be reincarnated in the same place because it would be a repetitious, regressive and stagnant mode of existence which is inconceivable in the Absolute Thought Process of the Most High, where there is nothing but spiritual progression and creation of new things. For that reason no repetition of an incarnation into the same line of existence and being in any level, step, degree or dimension can be productive, constructive and creative, and, therefore, it cannot take place. (See "Principles of Spiritual Hypnosis" and "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality" for discussion of the concept of reincarnation).

This process of incarnation continues to eternity and can never be stopped because of constantly appearing new states, new conditions, new processes, new places, new lines, new universes, new galaxies, new creations by and from the Most High. These are all available for learning and experiencing to all sentient entities and human beings in the process of their spiritual progression.

The appearance of the manifested and projected negative ideas in the form of the negative spirits or human beings follows basically the same procedure as described above. However, they do not share the same initial intermediate world. They are permitted to have their own special intermediate world specifically connected to the Hells and planet Earth where they place their negative ideas for the purpose of final choice of those ideas to be incarnated. If they are found to be useful for some important spiritual learning and lesson to all creation, no matter how negative and evil they might seem to be, they are permitted to proceed with their incarnation in the Hells or on planet Earth.

Because the spiritual principle of free choice and free will is as valid in this world as in any other place in Creation, it is entirely up to the negative ideas whether or not they want to be incarnated, and whether or not they want to bear all the negative consequences of such an incarnation. In the process of their negative choice-making, they are presented with all alternatives, options and tools which may lead them to changing their negative choice and to start making positive and good choices. This is a necessary built-in system provided by the Most High which is an immanent and inherent condition of their existence and being. The point is that no one can be and exist without free will and free choice, no matter how evil or negative one may be or appear. The reason one becomes so evil or negative is because of the choice to be that way. This is the very principle of living and actualization of anything at all including the negative state. But such a choice to be evil also implies explicitly and implicitly that one can cancel that choice and make another choice in a positive direction. From the above-described procedure and process of appearances and births of sentient entities and people, it is very obvious that no one is forced to be anything or in any particular way if one does not want to be. It is also obvious that many people on Earth are incarnations from the negative and evil ideas produced in the Hells for such a specific purpose. This can also explain to a certain extent why such horrible crimes, wars, illnesses, various miseries and adverse conditions in all kinds of forms exist on planet Earth. They are here by someone's choice. They can be eliminated only by another choice by that someone. Nothing is imposed and necessary. The necessity of anything in being and existence is determined by its choice. Therefore, one is fully and completely responsible for whatever happens in one's life. There are no exceptions. The need for obliteration of conscious memory of such a choice for people on Earth was explained elsewhere. Nowhere else in Creation does such a need exist.

There is a certain deviation from the above-described process in the way human beings appear on Earth. As mentioned many times before,

## ***Messages From Within***

---

planet Earth was assigned predominantly and for the time being to the negative state. This constitutes and determines certain procedures of physical birth which are specific to the negative state. By its nature the negative state is a state of ignorance, restrictions and limitations. Therefore, whatever is born into the negative state, be it from the positive or from the negative side, it must be born into ignorance by choice. This condition necessitates that people be born in an animalistic process of conception within the mother's womb and with subsequent obliteration of all memory of whatever happened before conception took place. This process of birth was fabricated and introduced on Earth by the so-called pseudo-creators (see "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality").

A process of birth other than an animalistic process could not produce the state of ignorance. This type of birth is a non-spiritual one which enables such an ignorance to be produced (as far as consciousness is concerned). Any other way is a spiritual way. The spiritual ways of birth cannot result in ignorance because they are by a direct endowment of the Most High. Whatever comes by direct endowment of the Most High is always positive. There is no ignorance in the positive state. It does not need any unconscious mind. It is fully conscious. Therefore, no negative state or idea can be manifested or born in this way.

Once an idea makes a choice to be incarnated in the form of a human being on Earth (there are many other human beings who do not incarnate on planet Earth but in another place in the physical universe), it seeks out synchronous ideas of two people on Earth who approach one another for the purpose of sexual intercourse by their choice, giving an opportunity for the spirit of that idea to start to build an external form in the mother's womb relevant to its content and mentality. When such a form is ready, the spirit of that idea with its mentality enters into its body and the physical birth of a human baby occurs. In the process of the formation of its body, the spirit utilizes the most relevant genes from both mother and father for the purpose of its incarnation on Earth.

It is proper to remind oneself again that an incarnation of any idea on Earth is always in congruency and synchronicity with those on Earth who are the means for its manifestation or physical birth. Thus, it is a mutual, synchronous choice (albeit in most instances an unconscious one) based on the free will of all involved. Therefore, no one can blame anyone else for the type of parents, children, situations and destiny one has during one's life span on Earth or anywhere else for that matter. Thus, even to be in the Hells is by one's free choice because no one is forced to go or to be manifested there.

This is all for today.

## MESSAGE THIRTY-THREE

May 3, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Most High.

It would be useful to realize and remind oneself today about the following important facts.

How does one go about establishing whether one or someone else is in the positive or negative state, process and condition in one's Earthly life? After all, such a determination is a most important issue because on it depends the true quality of one's life.

As pointed out many times in previous messages, it is advisable that one examine and search oneself on a daily basis in regard to one's motivations and intentions behind any activities, thoughts, feelings, will, behaviors, etc., in one's everyday living.

Some people may complain that such explorations on a daily basis are too time consuming. But is it not time consuming to eat, drink, think and/or talk about irrelevant superficial external events having no lasting value, and to waste time on similar matters?

Why is this necessary on a daily basis if some former spiritual authors, including Swedenborg, thought it sufficient to perform such self-exploration and self-examination once a month at Holy Communion or three or four times a year? The reason it is advisable to do so daily is because one is being assaulted and flooded by the negative state twenty-four hours a day. (Swedenborg meditated daily for hours at a time.)

Being incarnated on planet Earth, where the negative state is in full activation and domination, means that one is exposed to continuous direct contact with the negative state in one way or another. This necessary contact (by the choice of being incarnated on Earth) is a source of subtle and less subtle contaminations, pollutions, impositions, influences, forcefulness, etc., which are being exerted without any cessation upon one's thoughts, feelings, emotions, actions, behaviors, motivations, intentions, and style of life, very often without one's conscious awareness. This happens on an everyday basis. In recent years, as the human era is coming to its fruition, such assaults, floods, contaminations, pollutions, etc., of negative forces are manifoldly

## ***Messages From Within***

---

intensified in a much more sophisticated, effective and pronounced manner than in the past.

If one fails to perform daily self-examination and self-exploration for the content, motivating factors and intentions of one's thoughts, feelings, desires, will, actions and behaviors, one is in danger of a geometrically progressive accumulation of the destructive effects of the negative state's assaults, contaminations, pollutions, etc.; or one is simply in danger just being on Earth where the negative state dominates.

Such a geometrically progressive accumulation gradually, in most instances without one's conscious awareness, begins a process of shifting one's thinking, feeling, willing, acting, behaving, etc., from positive to negative, cunningly suffocating the awareness that one is doing anything wrong or inappropriate. One may find oneself suddenly so engrossed in one's everyday living in various material, outward, selfish, superficial and similar activities and matters that no time remains for anything truly productive, creative and beneficial for all from the standpoint of the spiritual principles of everyday living. The danger of this situation is that one may find oneself believing and accepting such a situation as normal and appropriate. This, in turn, leads one toward accommodation to, identity with and approval of material negativity. When one arrives at this point, one stops feeling that anything is wrong or that one needs to change or make modifications in one's everyday living. The negative state is a master at leading people in such a direction.

This is one of the reasons why one is so strongly advised to do self-exploration and self-examination on a daily basis. In so doing, one is able to catch and to quickly eliminate any influences, impositions, intrusions, etc., of the constantly assaulting and flooding negativity of the Hells. One concentrates daily on discovering within oneself, with one's Inner Mind and the Most High in it, if there is any contamination and pollution which intruded itself upon one's thoughts, feelings, will, motivation, intention, activities and behavior. As one becomes aware of the negativity, one proceeds with the process of purification and cleansing from it, and from any adverse intent or motivation. One of the many ways in which such a purification and cleansing can be accomplished is by active inward visualization, thinking, feeling, hearing, willing, sensing, etc., (by whatever mode of perception one prefers or feels comfortable with) brilliantly white and pleasantly warm light coming from within one's Inner Mind from the Most High, penetrating the essence and substance of one's being and existence, of one's spirit, soul and body, and taking out, discharging from one's spirit, soul and body and from all their elements everything of the negative

state. One does so by repeating this process of purification and cleansing several times during one's meditation, exploration and self-examination.

The reason the brilliantly white and pleasantly warm light is utilized in this process is because of its corresponding spiritual meaning. It evokes an important spiritual and universal state and process — the state and process of love and wisdom, good and truth, which is a protection and a safeguard. The white or radiant part of the light corresponds to the Divine Wisdom and Truth which knows the best possible ways and procedures for combating and removing anything of negative origin. The radiant warmth of the light corresponds to the Divine Love and Good which accomplishes effectively the process of purification and cleansing from anything of negative origin utilizing the knowledge of its Wisdom and Truth. Thus, in combination, unification and oneness of love and wisdom, and good and truth, which is the source of all positive, protective and safeguarding powers from the Most High in one's Inner Mind, and which corresponds to this white, pleasantly warm light, one can find a potent antidote and tool for self-protection and a safeguard against continuous assaults, floodings and contaminations of the negative state and its forces.

This is only one of many ways possible for such an accomplishment. One is advised by the process of self-exploration to determine within one's Inner Mind and the Most High in it which is the best possible and the most effective way for that one to accomplish such purification and cleansing.

Now, to go back to the original question posed at the beginning of this discourse — how does one determine whether one or someone else is in the negative or positive state, process, condition, etc.? What must one look for in order to determine this properly, correctly and justly as to one's or someone's situation without harm to anyone?

First of all, one is advised to proceed with extreme caution in judging other people's condition. People's inward motivations and intentions, regardless of how good or bad they may seem to be from the standpoint of outward manifestation and observation, are never properly discernible from the outside. Two people, for example, with exactly the same outward behavior, may have diametrically opposing intention or motivation for exhibiting this particular behavior.

One can go only by certain outward signs that may or may not be indicative of the right motivation and intentional factors of people's true

## ***Messages From Within***

---

state of affairs with regard to their preferences for being in the negative or positive condition.

It is somewhat easier to determine these factors for oneself than for others. This is done, as mentioned above, by the process of self-exploration from one's own free will and by one's free choice. However, one is not permitted to enter other people's minds for the purpose of such an exploration. Even if this were possible or permitted, it would be in violation of their privacy, freedom and independence. Everyone is permitted to be the way one wants to be and no one is allowed to impose on people's own ideas as to how they should be. Such a desire is a gross spiritual arrogance and immodesty which is a sign of being in, or at least siding with, the negative state.

One can change only oneself. The ability and willingness to change is a sign of the positive state. The need to change others without the need to change oneself is a sign of the negative state. If one changes oneself, one can be a good example and a positive motivating factor for others. So, if one wants people to be, for example, happy, joyful, healthy, productive, satisfied, good, peaceful, considerate, wise, sharing, etc., one must first be that way oneself in order to provide a good example and demonstrate that anyone can change in that direction. There is no other way to truly influence people's behavior and lifestyle. It may appear sometimes that people are changed by outside imposition and duress (a good example of such a situation is living in Communist countries), but such a change is wrongly motivated (by fear, for example) because it does not come from within one's free will. In such instances, there is no change inwardly. The change is only outward for the purpose of appearance (to avoid rejection or punishment, for example) and this is no change at all.

This is another reason why daily self-exploration is of such great importance. It contributes, in an ultimate sense, not only to the improvement of one's own life, but also to the improvement of all Creation. Being an integral part of the whole Creation, one, by improving that part — oneself — is improving the whole. It is impossible to improve on anything in the whole without improvement of its parts. However, one cannot be any other part but only the one which one is. In order to be able to improve any other part, one would have to be that other part. By being that other part, one would no longer be one's own, but instead one would become totally the other part. Such a situation is an impossibility because one cannot abolish oneself in order to become someone else. In order to do that, one would have to start with a double abolishment — abolishment of oneself for the purpose of becoming someone else, and abolishment of someone else for the purpose of becoming that someone



else. If this were possible, it would be equal to the abolishment of all Creation as a whole.

This is the reason why it is impossible to change anyone but oneself and why people have to initiate any changes from within themselves by their own free will and by their own freedom of choice if they really desire to be a part of the positive state.

One of the signs for determination as to whether one or someone else is in the positive or negative state is by establishing within oneself or by inquiring of others the stance toward the Absolute Source of all Life — toward the Most High, toward all principles of spiritual homogeneity (as defined on April 3-4, 1982 in Martinique), and toward all other spiritual principles of life and everyday living as revealed and defined in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality” and throughout these “Messages From Within”.

If one denies the existence of the Absolute Source of Life — the Most High — and has no consideration for spiritual principles of any kind; and if one’s behavior is consistent with such a denial and lack of consideration, then one may cautiously conclude that there is a possibility that one is in the negative state, or is a part of the negative state.

However, the acceptance, consideration for and the outward living and behavior congruent with these spiritual factors does not necessarily make one spiritual or on the side of the positive state. This is why one must be so extremely cautious in arriving at any conclusions about another’s spiritual state, since one’s outward confessions and behaviors are not reliable and valid proofs of either situation — be it for the positive side or the negative side.

One can never be sure, based on an outward observation, confession or behavior, as to the real internal motivation and intent for denial and inconsideration or acceptance and consideration of such important factors of spirituality in one’s life. Such a knowledge can be acquired only by self-exploration and self-examination. There are no other effective ways.

One can confess and accept all these important spiritual factors and behave in accordance with their requirements and prescriptions, and yet one may do so with some ulterior motivation and with a negative intent. One does not do it from the Most High in one’s Inner Mind, but only for some external or selfish reason, or because it is advantageous for one to be and to behave that way in order to acquire recognition, a certain



## ***Messages From Within***

---

position, entrance into the Heavens, etc. In such a case nothing truly spiritual can be appropriated to that one because one does it from oneself, apart from the Most High within oneself, and not from the Most High within oneself. This is a deceptive mode of living which leads one toward the negative state.

One of the most fundamental spiritual principles of life states that the true motivation and spiritually intentional factors is to do things from the Most High from within oneself. Swedenborg says that one does things **as if** from oneself but realizing and admitting at the same time that one does them from the Lord. If one does so in this way, one is appropriated all positive factors by the Most High, and they truly become part of one's personality and one's life.

The only other way anything could be appropriated to anyone, based on doing it from oneself and not from the Most High, would be if one could be or were the source of one's own life. This would mean that one would have to be uncreated, unoriginated, and, therefore, absolute. But because there is only one Absolute — the Most High — one cannot do anything from and by oneself, but only from and by the presence of the Most High in one's Inner Mind. This is a true spiritual principle of life. This is what spirituality is all about. Recognition, acceptance and application in one's life of this fact, as pointed out previously many times, makes one truly spiritual and, thus, places one into a positive state on the positive side. Denial of this fact, no matter how good or positive one's outward behavior, makes one non-spiritual and, therefore, negative.

If one denies these spiritual factors and rejects their validity from one's heart, from one's own free will and by one's own free choice, no matter how positive, good and nice one seems to be from the standpoint of outward observation, nothing of that goodness, positiveness and niceness can be appropriated to that one. It cannot become an integral part of one's personality because the true source of all goodness, positiveness and niceness was denied and rejected. In this case, one appropriated to oneself something which does not belong to that one. This is a stolen principle of spirituality. In this case one is in constant deception of others and deception of oneself. One lives a life of lies. All atheists and materialists who identify themselves with their materialism and atheism from their own free will and by their own choice are of such a nature. Therefore, they are from the negative state and of the negative state.

However, once again, one must be extremely careful in assessing atheists and materialists, or any other people who claim to be religious

and spiritual regardless of their religion or spiritual direction, who think they are of such a nature because of certain life experiences and/or imposition of externals with which they identified by an outward force or temporary circumstances, or who are of such a nature because they simply were born into such circumstances, accepting and feeling obligated to follow the line adopted by their environmental philosophy. Such people may or may not be truly atheistic, materialistic, religious or spiritual, and, thus, negative or positive. Some of them, inwardly, may be very spiritual or atheistic, longing for discovery and application (or rejection and denial) of real truth. These kinds of people, though, will find many life opportunities for change and revision of the stance imposed on them by the negative state. Usually, they very happily and gladly utilize these opportunities and recede successfully from their previous negative state.

On the other hand, if such positive opportunities for change and recession from the negative state are not being utilized, and if they are totally and completely neglected and disregarded despite the fact that they are being continuously presented, it may signify that such people do not want to change and they like to be the way they are; they want to remain on the negative side by their freedom of choice and by their own free will.

However, before rushing into any judgment and/or conclusion, one is advised to take into consideration the following fact. Different people require a different pace, time span and circumstances under which they can initiate their change and recession from the negative state. In some instances it takes a long time (in human terms) and many various circumstances to bring this desirable change. If this is the case, it means that a quicker or more rapid process of change would be damaging and could bring one more harm than benefit. On the other hand, some people's pace is much faster in comparison with others, and it does not take that long (from the standpoint of Earth's linear time) or that many opportunities to initiate such a change and recession. For these people any procrastination or delay could be very harmful and damaging.

Therefore, one is advised to be very patient, endurant and perseverant, giving oneself and others enough time and circumstances for change before drawing any final conclusions about anyone's state. It is good to remember that there is nothing final in the Absolute State and Process of the Most High who constantly creates new things and initiates continuous changes throughout all Creation. It is also useful to remember that it is a sign of the negative state to see things in finalistic

## ***Messages From Within***

---

terms. One will also be very wise if one never generalizes and analogizes anything because there are never two identical cases.

This is all for today.

## MESSAGE THIRTY-FOUR

May 4, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Most High.

Spirituality and its principles can be alive and useful only by their activation and practical utility in one's everyday life. Without such an activation and practical utility, spirituality and its principles are empty notions, idle concepts and words without spirit or soul.

Spiritual principles were formulated for the purpose of living and functioning in such a manner as to give everyone an outline and direction which can bring one who follows them everything good, positive and useful.

Since it is so important to conceptualize spiritual principles from the standpoint of their practical utility, it is advisable today to elaborate further on the issues of everyday living.

From the standpoint of spiritual principles one can basically conceive the content and the quality of everyday living in three ways, or in three building blocks of life.

First, the content and quality of one's life is determined by the type and kind of concept, attitude and treatment one has in respect to the Most High. Second, it is determined by the type and kind of concept, attitude and treatment one has toward others and the Most High's Creation in general. Third, it is determined by the type and content, attitude and treatment one has toward oneself. These three building blocks of life determine the entire structure and dynamics of one's everyday life.

The way these three building blocks are acquired and utilized determine the true content and quality of one's life and, most importantly, determine the degree and extent of one's spirituality and realization of all spiritual principles in one's everyday living. For obvious spiritual and psychological reasons, the starting building block, which becomes a primary base and foundation of the whole structure, is the third block — the type and kind of concept, attitude and treatment one has toward oneself. The reason it is considered a base and foundation of the whole structure is because one can relate only from and by oneself. It is impossible to establish any relationship from the outside, or apart from oneself. One cannot very well step out or disassociate oneself from

## ***Messages From Within***

---

oneself in order to relate. If this were possible, it would cancel one's being and existence.

In view of this fact, since one must relate from and by oneself, it is obvious that the quality and content of one's relationship to the Most High and to others is always determined by the type and kind of self-concept, self-attitude and self-treatment one has.

Simply stated, one treats the Most High and others as one treats oneself. Whatever attitude one has toward oneself, it is shared with the Most High and others. If one perceives, conceives, feels and treats oneself with all types of negative attitudes, and if one adopts a self-rejective, self-punitive and self-belittling attitude, one shares this kind of attitude with the Most High and others. After all, one can share only what one has or thinks one has. It is impossible to share something one does not have or does not think one has.

This kind of situation, unfortunately, also works the other way around — if one has such an adverse and negative self-concept, self-attitude, self-perception and self-treatment, one tends to seek out and to accept from the most High and others only a rejective, negative and punitive treatment. All else, contrary to such adverse and negative treatment, is rejected or denied. One simply is not able to see or to seek out anything truly good in any situation or treatment.

However, since the Most High is blocked from contacting anyone who is in a negative or adverse manner, and since He/She continuously offers to everyone without any exception only positive and good things, one tends to reject and deny the possibility of existence of this kind of treatment as incongruent with one's self-concept and self-treatment. Whatever is incongruent with this kind of self-concept and self-treatment cannot be seen or experienced. Unfortunately, in situations such as this, one not only rejects or denies the goodness and the positiveness of the Most High's efforts and relatedness, but one projects onto the Most High one's own negative and adverse perception, attitudes, expectations and treatments, frequently accusing the Most High of the same type and kind of attitude and treatment one has adopted for oneself. The same is true in relationship to others.

This is one of the reasons why, in human terms (humans on and from planet Earth only), God often is described and conceived as angry, hostile, punitive and jealous, condemning people to Hells, and is attributed other negative and adverse human traits and atrocities. This is also reflected in the literal sense of the Christian Bible which was

written in the language of human projections. This was permitted by the Most High for the sake of people's freedom and independence. Yet, in reality, the Most High can never be any of these kinds of negative and adverse things, since it would be contrary to His/Her Absolute Nature comprised of the principles of Absolute Love and Absolute Wisdom. Love does not conceive such negativism and wisdom does not allow it to enter its content.

Very often the same is true with respect to one's relatedness or perception of others. No matter how others are in and of themselves, whether bad or good, and no matter how well or how miserably they treat one, one will tend to perceive and feel their attitude and treatment in accordance with the type of self-concept, self-attitude, self-treatment and the degree of self-respect one has.

The reason why treatment of the Most High and others depends so much on one's self-concept, self-attitude and self-treatment is because the Most High is always within one's Inner Mind, and others are various processes and extensions of the Most High who is in their Inner Mind. Everyone is a part of the whole. The way one treats that part, one also treats the whole. There is no other way possible.

This is one of the most important fundamental spiritual rules of life and everyday living. This rule fully applies also to any therapeutic approach and situation.

Since the above-mentioned three spiritual building blocks of life are of such importance with regard to everyday living, it would be useful to outline and, perhaps, repeat some points concerning their practical utilization and application.

1. In the activated and dominant condition of the negative state on Earth, the order of acquiring and utilizing these building blocks was reversed. This happened as a result of genetic manipulation and spiritual manipulation of correspondences by the pseudo-creators. They fabricated pseudo-humans in such a manner as to place them in a position of total spiritual ignorance and blindness. This situation requires that all knowledge of the Most High, oneself and others be acquired from the outside, from "without", by learning from someone or something else. The ignorance demands that all access to the internal knowledge of these issues, which is everpresent in everyone's Inner Mind, be completely severed. No ignorance is possible without this severance. Therefore, people are conditioned from the onset of their Earthly life (by their initial choice) to expect that all knowledge of life will be found somewhere

## ***Messages From Within***

---

outside. This leads them to a continuous search for knowledge in places and outward circumstances where there is little or no knowledge, or where there is knowledge which is completely distorted and irrelevant to these issues. No wonder that a majority of people only achieve complete disillusionment and disappointment, and at the end they realize they are not better off than they were at the beginning.

The necessity of being taught from the outside about the Most High, others and oneself (aside from everything else) was determined by the kind of situation people were in after their incarnation on planet Earth. Since there was and is no direct available access to the Inner Mind, the spiritual world or the Most High from this level of incarnation, it was necessary to establish various external modes of learning and acquiring knowledge which would allow people to have some concept, understanding, attitude and perception of the Most High, themselves and others in order for them to survive. Although such a mode of acquiring this knowledge leads in most instances to a distorted view of reality with regard to the Most High, others and oneself, it is sufficient to maintain some semblance of life so that people might have an opportunity to experience the negative state's dominion and all its dire consequences. The necessity of such an experience and its usefulness for all-universal learning was pointed out elsewhere.

In view of this fact, it is obvious that those three building blocks of life were originally acquired and utilized in the wrong way. This is a consequence of the choice to be incarnated on Earth and to participate in experiencing the negative state.

Therefore, the first step to be taken for a return to the normal and positive state of life is the realization, acknowledgment and acceptance of the fact that one's life on Earth, from its onset, started from the wrong direction and has continued in the wrong direction. It means that whatever knowledge one acquired about the Most High, others and oneself is either distorted, faulty or entirely false because it was acquired from the wrong source and from the wrong direction.

It is necessary to return to the starting point and to seek this knowledge in only one genuine and true source — the Inner Mind. Because the Inner Mind, in its innermost degree, is the seat of the Most High in every person, only from the Most High can one learn properly and objectively about the Most High, others and oneself. The consultations with the Inner Mind are the starting point of properly building one's life.

However, as long as children continue to be born on Earth in an animalistic, inhumane and negative, manner, this will be a difficult task because they must be taught from the outside (a perverted order of the universe!). Nevertheless, this situation can be corrected early in life by teaching children as soon as practically possible to meditate, to do self-hypnosis, and to learn similar methods of getting in touch with themselves and their Inner Mind. Also children can easily be taught to communicate with their spiritual advisors (different periods of life require different types of spiritual advisors) who are always within, in their Inner Mind. Most importantly, children can be taught to communicate directly with the Most High in their Inner Mind who readily accommodates Himself/Herself to the level of their physical and mental development. Until reversion to the spiritual birth of people on planet Earth takes place (as it was before the Fall), this approach can become a very important step in preparing children for the New Age and its proper universal order. The more this is done the more prepared mankind will be for the beginning of the New Age.

As far as adults are concerned, it is advisable for them to retrain and redirect their attention from focus on the outward and outside modes to focus instead on the inward, inside modes by some of the methods and tools described and mentioned throughout these “Messages From Within”.

The more people engage in this redirection and re-training, the more adequate and proper knowledge of the Most High, themselves and others they will acquire. Such a true, genuine and undistorted knowledge will lead them toward the establishment of right and positive concepts, attitudes and treatment of themselves, the Most High and others.

2. In view of the facts outlined above, it is obvious that, in most instances, one does not have a proper and right self-concept, self-image, self-perception or self-feeling. Whatever one has in this respect is distorted by the imposition, expectation, infusion and implantation of wrong ideas formed and formulated from the external demands of one’s environment and one’s parents, teachers, authority figures, etc.

This distortion maintains in one’s life a continuous tension and stress resulting from the repression, suppression and disregard for one’s true essence and substance and acceptance, identification with and following of wrong and distorted ideas as to how one should be and how one should conceive and treat the Most High, others and oneself. Such stress and tension is the cause of numerous spiritual, mental, emotional,



## ***Messages From Within***

---

intellectual, volitional, sexual and physical problems and illnesses which people are continuously exposed to, endangered by and suffer from.

The alleviation of this situation is possible only by changing one's imposed and inculcated self-concept, self-image, self-perception and self-feeling, and to allow one's true self to take over and to express itself fully as it was meant to before it was rejected.

In this respect, one is advised to establish with one's Inner Mind and the Most High in it the right ways and means for removal and elimination of the old, unreal and untrue self-concept, self-image, self-perception and self-feeling and to discover within oneself the true nature of one's being and existence in its essence and substance with full acceptance of oneself the way one really is. This will lead to a permanent establishment of a right, real and true self-concept, self-image, self-perception and self-feeling, giving one the most valuable building block for one's productive, constructive, creative and useful life.

As a first step in this endeavor, it is advisable to admit and to tell oneself, "I am not what I think, feel and perceive I am or seem to be. I need to explore and to find out the truth about myself and to establish who I am without impositions of external demands and brainwashings."

However, as pointed out many times before, the success of this endeavor can be assured only if all the things described in these messages are done from one's free will, by one's free choice and by one's own determination from within and not from without; no other way will or can work. To do this means to be truly spiritual.

3. The change in self-concept and self-image leads naturally toward a change in how one perceives and conceptualizes others. Usually and in most instances people, in their essence and substance, are not what they seem to be from outward observation by others and by themselves. Projections, expectations, demands, etc., as to how they should be distorts the reality of their being and existence in their essence and substance.

It is necessary to admit and to tell oneself, "People are not what they seem to be from my own perspective, projections and expectations. Why should they be this way or that way? Why not admit that they have the right to be the way they want and need to be and not the way I want them to be or perceive them to be?"

By not expecting anything from people, one will surprisingly find oneself seeing people differently and more congruently with their true

nature. This view of people, which is more appropriate to reality, eliminates many pressures, tensions, disillusionments, disappointments, etc., which may, and very often do, lead to serious problems in human relationships.

One is advised again to examine oneself in this respect and to give oneself suggestions along the line of this newly understood attitude and concept. This is a second important building block of the true and real life and its true spiritual principles.

4. The change in self-concept, self-image and self-attitude, and in the concept, image and attitude toward others is accompanied by a necessary change in the concept, perception, image, understanding and attitude toward the Most High. This is the most important building block of the true and real life and all its spiritual principles. It gives content, meaning and purpose to the whole structure and dynamics of true and real life. Nothing can be complete and real without this building block.

The first step in establishing a proper and right way of conceiving, perceiving and relating to the Most High is in admitting and telling oneself, "The Most High is not what He/She seems to be from my old point of view or from anybody else's point of view. It is necessary first to relinquish all old concepts infused and implanted in me from the outside by parents, teachers, ministers, authorities and churches. No one can know the Most High the way I can know Him/Her from my Inner Mind and from my internal self."

The second step in acquiring a proper and right concept of and relatedness to the Most High is turning oneself inward, to the Inner Mind, and requesting humbly from the Most High that He/She reveal Himself/Herself the way He/She really is in His/Her unique manifestation within the inquirer. This revelation, then, is adopted by the inquirer with constant understanding and acceptance of the fact that with other people the Most High reveals Himself/Herself differently in congruence with their unique perception and mode of the Most High's manifestation within them. This is a truly spiritual and wise approach in establishing one's proper and right relationship with the Most High.

Once these fundamental building blocks of real and true life are properly acquired and established, one may proceed with changes in all the other areas of one's life.

5. By acquiring a proper and right self-concept, self-image and concept and image of the Most High and others, one will have a proper tool for re-evaluation and change of the meaning, content and purpose of

## ***Messages From Within***

---

life. First of all, one admits and tells oneself that the real meaning, content and purpose of life is not what it seemed to be. It is not in outward, external and “without” matters in and of themselves, but it can be only in one’s Inner Mind from the Most High in it.

Therefore, one goes into one’s Inner Mind to the Most High and requests help for establishing the right, proper and true definition of life and its content, meaning and purpose in general from the standpoint of one’s own unique manifestation and needs in particular.

Having established previously the right and proper concept of the Most High — that the Most High, as an Absolute and the only source of life, is always positive and good — one becomes aware of the major general principle of life which states that life is always for loving, enjoyment, delight, pleasure, fun, sharing, mutual benefit, common good and all other felicities. Nothing of the negative or adverse can be and exist in the true life or originate from true life which is the Most High.

This spiritual principle of life gives one an idea of the general purpose of true life and how one can derive from it its specific purpose with respect to one’s own unique life. This purpose was defined in “Principles of Spiritual Hypnosis” and “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality.”

6. Once the proper and right concept, content and purpose of life is established, the next step begins with changing the definition and application of the true values and priorities of life. One asks, “What are the true and genuine values of life and what are the correct priorities of things in my everyday living?” This inquiry starts with an admission that the true values and priorities of life are not what people think and accept them to be.

The true values and priorities of life cannot be found and placed in external, outward and superficial various commodities of physical and environmental living in and by themselves. The true values of life are seen in the spiritual principles of life, in one’s internals, in one’s Inner Mind and, most importantly, in the presence of the Most High in one’s Inner Mind. All else derives from there.

The establishment of this fact leads to the establishment of proper and spiritually right priorities of things and activities in one’s everyday life. One starts to consider the type of activities which lead toward deeper, better and more appropriate knowledge and understanding of oneself, others and the Most High. Such activities become top priorities and the most important ones in one’s life, leading toward the

establishment of a new proper and right hierarchy of organization for everyday living.

7. The establishment of proper and right values and priorities in one's life leads to profound changes in the structure and dynamics of everyday living. One begins with the process of re-evaluation within oneself of the meaning, purpose and needs of various traditions, customs, conventions, cultures, institutions, marriage, family life, etc., which are constantly impinging themselves upon one's life and mind trying to influence and very often to force one to relinquish one's unique individuality and to adhere and conform to their dictates and demands. One recognizes that these dictates and demands rarely come from within, but instead come from without where there is no true and genuine life.

Here one is advised to consult the Most High in one's Inner Mind in order to establish and extract the positive elements, if any, which may exist in such establishments. These positive elements are then accepted and adopted by one in accordance with the structure and dynamics of one's total, unique mind and personality. All else in them is rejected and avoided as being of no use.

8. Simultaneously with the above-described efforts, one begins a process of changing the concept of spirituality and the forms of its practice. One admits to oneself from within that spirituality and the forms of its practice are not what people think they ought to be. Spirituality and its practice does not depend upon and is not in the external rituals, ceremonies, verbal confessions, regular church attendance and similar matters. Instead one recognizes the fact that spirituality and its practice depends upon the modes of one's everyday living, thinking, willing, feeling, acting, behaving and relating. It is a matter of everyday life and one's internals. This constitutes the true content and meaning of spirituality. Little truth can be found anywhere or in anything else.

Therefore, one is advised to carefully assess within one's Inner Mind with the Most High one's religious, church or any other affiliations in order to determine to what extent they contaminate, pollute and poison one's mind and life with all kinds of distortions and falsities, and keep one away from the discovery of the true nature of spirituality and forms of its practice. At the same time, one asks the Most High to help one to determine the good and positive aspects, if any, of one's affiliations and their doctrines and philosophies, and whether it is spiritually proper, right, useful and wise to retain them in one's life.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

By doing this with honesty, from one's heart, with longing for the establishment of real truth and for the purpose of living and practicing spirituality, one will never be led astray.

9. Finally, having all these things established and accomplished, one becomes aware of the need to change one's concept of the negative state and the forms of its manifestations. One admits to oneself that very often what people consider to be bad, evil, wrong and negative, or, on the other hand, what they consider to be good, right, proper and positive, is not necessarily so.

People's determination of what is bad and negative, or good and positive, and how it is manifested in everyday life, is based on external stereotypes, conformities, standards and uniformity, accepted and adopted by them from the standpoint of what they project onto other people from their external conveniences or their understandings from the codes of certain cultures and traditions, especially of a religious nature. No regard is given to the internal inner or "within" determination of these concepts.

This is a dangerous situation leading to the establishment of general rules, forced upon all, by which everyone's conduct is judged without any regard for internal motivation and intent for such conduct. Thus, very often, wrong conclusions result — something is considered bad which is, in fact, good, or vice versa.

Such adopted general standards and laws disregard one of the most important principles of spiritual life — what can be good or bad for one person or situation can be bad or good respectively for another person or situation. No generalizations are possible in the true spiritual connotation of life.

A suggestion in this respect is that everyone singly turn oneself to the Most High within one's Inner Mind and ask for help to determine the nature of the negative state and its forms of manifestations as related to the unique structure and dynamics of one's mind and personality. One establishes from within oneself what is right, proper, appropriate and good and what is bad, wrong, negative and improper for that one, recognizing that one cannot generalize from others to others. This is done in the process of daily exploration and examination of one's motivation and intent with regard to one's thinking, willing, feeling, acting, behaving and relating (as described previously).

By following these and other points (revealed previously) faithfully and freely, from one's free will, by one's freedom of choice, from one's

***Message 34***

---

heart, with good and positive motivation and intent, one leads a truly spiritual life in its practical manifestation and realization.

This is all for today.

## MESSAGE THIRTY-FIVE

May 5, 1982

The following has been revealed today by the Most High. In the context of these “Messages From Within” it is also important to talk about the structure of reality. What is reality? What is its content and structure?

This topic is very deep and broad and, in most instances, transcends any possible understanding by those who are on Earth in physical bodies with very limited conscious awareness. In order to fully understand reality, one would have to eliminate first all unconscious processes which impose extensive and intensive widespread ignorance on people. This situation, which is the result of activation and dominance of the negative state on Earth, puts blinders on people’s vision and perspective so that the true comprehension of reality is beyond and above their present scope of thinking.

However, the time is coming when these blinders are going to be gradually removed and the opening of full access to the human mind and all its dimensions will occur. In preparation for this important step and event, which is vital for mankind, the following conceptualization of reality is being presented. This conceptualization has to be considered only an approximation of the true content, structure, dynamics and nature of reality. One must keep in mind that there is always a transcending understanding of this concept. One of the reasons for such a transcending understanding is in the fact that reality is in the mode of continuous change, re-creation, modification, update and progression from eternity to eternity. This nature of reality eliminates any possibility of permanent conceptualization in terms of stagnant and static words and categories of external description.

The structure of reality in general can be understood from two interdependent perspectives — from its content and from its form. The reason these two perspectives are interdependent is because the content of reality determines its form, and the form of reality is a manifestation of its content. One cannot be and exist without the other.

Reality in general can be defined as a state, process and condition of being and existence which always is in itself and by itself. Its nature is constant self-awareness and full consciousness. Reality in an absolute sense is “I AM”. Because this “I AM” denotes in its essence and substance **always** to be and to exist without any beginning or end, it constitutes

the essence and substance of what is called by humans the Most High or God (and all other similar names). Thus, reality can be defined as an absolute state, process and condition of the Most High. In this respect, the only thing that is real in an absolute sense is the Most High. All else in being and existence derives its sense and manifestation of reality from the Absolute Reality of the Most High's Being and Existence.

This definition inevitably leads to the conclusion that whatever is not derived directly from this reality, that is, from the Most High, is unreal and can be and exist only by stolen principles of reality; thus, it is a form of pseudo-reality.

In view of the above one can arrive at a reasonable conclusion in regard to the content of reality. The content of true reality is an eternal presence of the Most High in it Who is the only reality in Himself/Herself and by Himself/Herself. This presence of the Most High constitutes the life of reality because the Most High is the only Life in an absolute sense. Thus, whatever or whoever contains and recognizes such a presence, by that containment and recognition, validates its or one's reality, becoming truly real and alive. Whatever or whoever does not contain and does not recognize such a presence cannot validate its or one's reality and aliveness and, therefore, it or one is either unreal and dead or only pseudo-real and pseudo-alive.

The existence of pseudo-reality is possible only from someone or something which is or was initially real and alive in the sense of the above definition but in a subsequent round of creative effort produced something or someone which or who denied and rejected the true content of reality and aliveness, thus, failing to validate its or one's reality and aliveness. This situation can be considered the originating factor of the negative state. This is how the negative state originated.

As mentioned above, the content of reality actualizes itself through its various forms.

In general, one can conceptualize three forms of reality and their respective contents.

The first form of reality can be called spiritual reality. Its content consists of all creative principles, categories, concepts, ideas and notions of life and reality in their totality and fullness. Spiritual reality constitutes the only source of life to all subsequent or successive realities. The center and the nucleus of this reality consists in the everpresence of the Most High in it, Who is Life in Himself/Herself and by Himself/Herself. This presence constitutes the principle of aliveness and reality of



## ***Messages From Within***

---

spiritual reality. In general terms, spiritual reality can be considered a spirit of being and existence.

The second form of reality can be called mental reality. Its content consists of all actualized principles, categories, ideas and notions of life and reality in an objectivized and subjectivized awareness and perception. The process of this actualization and the constituency of objectivized and subjectivized awareness and perception of life and reality results in manifestations of mental processes such as thinking, will, emotions, feelings and all other mental activities and characteristics which allow one to experience the reality of self-awareness and awareness of reality. In general terms, mental reality can be considered the soul of being and existence. Mental reality can be and exist only as a proceeding of spiritual reality. Spiritual reality is an occurrence of the Absolute Reality of the Most High's Absolute Being and Existence. Nothing can be or exist unless it proceeds from the occurrence of spiritual reality which is a result of continuous emanation and transmission of life from the state and process of the Absolute Reality — the Most High.

The third form of reality can be called physical, material (in the sense of matter) or natural (in the sense of nature) reality. The content of this reality consists of concretizations of various mental forms of all spiritual principles, categories, concepts, ideas and notions which unceasingly flow from spiritual reality through mental reality into physical reality, causing physical reality to become.

Thus, physical reality is the result of the occurrence of spiritual reality from the Absolute Source of the Absolute Reality — the Most High — through the proceedings of mental reality. This process in its cumulative effort makes it possible for physical reality to become real. From this, it logically follows that nothing in physical reality can be and exist without the being and existence of spiritual and mental reality first. If it were possible to withdraw from physical reality the presence of mental and spiritual reality respectively, physical reality would instantly fall apart and cease to be and exist. Simply, it would no longer be real. The same is true with regard to mental reality — withdrawal of spiritual reality from mental reality would put an end to any awareness and perception of being and existence. Simply, mental reality would no longer be real.

Thus, in an ultimate sense, the only true reality which can be conceived to be and exist by itself and in itself is spiritual reality. The

reason spiritual reality may be conceptualized in this manner is because of the eternal presence of the Most High in it.

From this conclusion it logically follows that the reality of any reality can be conceptualized only from the being and existence of the Most High. Nothing else makes any sense or has any reality.

Because physical or natural reality is a concretized form of mental reality and spiritual reality, it can be conceived, in general terms, as a body of being and existence.

The above description may convey to one a notion of the structure and content of reality.

The next question is how this theoretical conceptualization of reality can be conceived in practical terms of everyday living. What is the use of having such knowledge?

The above described concepts of reality can give one a true perspective, meaning and purpose for one's life and one's reality. It can be applied to every individual sentient entity or human being for they all, each in themselves, reflect the reality of their being and existence in the above-described manner. After all, every individual is a complete and total universe in oneself. The structure of that universe is the exact replica of the above described reality. One consists of spiritual reality, mental reality and physical reality. (Note: physical reality in this connotation is not limited to the elements of matter only.)

The true reality of one's being and existence depends upon the stance or attitude one takes toward the structure and content of reality in general. If one recognizes, accepts and applies in one's life the fact that one is real only because of spiritual reality from the presence of the Most High in it through mental reality which gives concrete physical reality life, then one is truly real and alive. On the other hand, if one denies and rejects this fact, then, of course, one is unreal and dead, no matter how much one thinks, feels and perceives within oneself that one is real and alive. One has to remember that true reality and aliveness can be validated only by recognition, acceptance and application of the above-described concepts of reality and life. If not validated in this manner, then true reality and aliveness are cancelled and one condemns oneself to be and to exist in pseudo-reality and pseudo-aliveness. In this instance one becomes a thief of reality and life. Stolen reality and stolen life does not belong to the thief but to one from whom it has been stolen — in this case the Most High. Thus, a thief of reality and life cannot be

## ***Messages From Within***

---

considered the rightful owner of reality and life. Therefore, a thief does not live and is not real in the true sense of these words.

This is what Jesus Christ meant when He warned in the Gospel of St. John (Chapter 10:1-18) that one who does not enter the sheepfold by the door but climbs in by another way is a thief and a robber. He further proclaimed that He is that Door and Life leading one to the true life and reality. This obviously denotes that in order to have life and, thus, to be real, it is necessary to recognize and to accept first that the Lord is the Life in everyone.

On recognition, acceptance and application of these facts, as described here and throughout these “Messages From Within”, depend the entire quality, quantity and destiny of life one has on this Earth. Each alternative (recognition, acceptance and application, or rejection, denial and refusal) bears its natural consequences for one’s life and reality. This is the reason why these so-called theoretical constructs and ideas are so important to formulate and to understand. They give one a base, a foundation on which one can properly build one’s everyday practical life validating or invalidating, by the mode of recognition, acceptance and application, or rejection of these facts, the reality of one’s life and everyday living.

In human terms, these theoretical constructs can be conceptualized in the following manner.

Everyone’s spiritual reality constitutes what is called the Inner Mind. The innermost sanctum of the Inner Mind consists of and contains the everpresence of the Most High, Who gives reality to one’s being and existence by being reality in and by Himself/Herself. Therefore, the Inner Mind is the only true reality in itself from the everpresence of the Most High in it. All else proceeds and becomes from the reality of the Inner Mind’s being and existence. This is the spirit of everyone.

Everyone’s mental reality constitutes what is called the interior mind. This mind is the process of the Inner Mind or its form of mentation. The reality of its existence totally and completely depends upon the Inner Mind where all ideas, concepts, categories and notions of mentation are produced and from where they proceed toward their becoming. This is the soul of everyone.

Everyone’s physical reality constitutes what is called the external mind. This mind is the outcome or becoming of the Inner Mind through the interior mind. This mind can be considered a concretization of all ideas of the Inner Mind and mentations of the interior mind in the forms

of outward behaviors, actions and relationships. This is the body of everyone. In fact, the physical body, as a most external part of the external mind, is formed in the mother's womb from the ideas of the Inner Mind and the forms of its specific mentation. It would be an error to assume that the physical body is formed by chance from genes of two parents. As a matter of fact, the Inner Mind, the spirit, selects only those kind of genes from the parents of one's physical body which are consistent with the content, structure and dynamics of its manifested ideas and forms of mentality. All other genes and their prospective parents are rejected.

The practical utility of the realization, acceptance and application of the above-described structure and content of one's universe is enormous. On it depends the kind of life and living one has in any respect or in any dimension, level, degree, line or step. It determines the degree and extent of one's realness and aliveness. It also determines the kind of loyalties and affiliations one chooses with regard to the positive and negative states. Such determinations constitute one's spiritual profile. This spiritual profile determines, in turn, one's position and usefulness in the hierarchy of spiritual organization of all Creation.

In addition to what was described in this message, it is necessary to remind oneself of the following important facts.

Each of the above-described realities is manifested in its own real and alive universe. Thus, spiritual reality is manifested in and by its own spiritual universe comprised of an infinite number and variety of spiritual worlds and their dimensions, degrees, lines and steps which are occupied by an infinite number and variety of sentient entities and human beings. The existence and being of the spiritual universe is real in its entirety, and the aliveness and reality of its sentient inhabitants is determined by the above-described principles. The spiritual universe, by its essence, substance and function is the Inner Mind of Creation or its spirit. It performs the same function and has the same content in regard to the whole Creation as the Inner Mind of an individual. After all an individual's Inner Mind is structured by and built from the structure and elements of the spiritual universe or universal Inner Mind.

Mental reality is manifested by its own mental universe, called the intermediate universe, which is also comprised of an infinite number and variety of intermediate worlds and their dimensions, degrees, lines, levels and steps which are occupied, by an infinite number and variety of sentient entities and human beings. The whole intermediate universe with all its worlds and sentient inhabitants is in a precise

## ***Messages From Within***

---

correspondence and position with the spiritual universe and its worlds and sentient inhabitants. Again, the existence and being of the intermediate universe is real in its entirety, and the aliveness and reality of its sentient inhabitants is determined by the above-described principles. The intermediate universe, by its essence, substance and function is the interior mind of Creation or its soul. It performs exactly the same function and has the same content with regard to the whole Creation as the intermediate mind of an individual. The interior mind of an individual, of course, is structured by and built from the structure and elements of the intermediate or mental universe, or the universal interior mind.

Finally, physical reality is manifested by its own physical universe, comprised of infinite numbers and varieties of physical or external worlds, galaxies, solar systems, planets and their various numerous dimensions, degrees, lines, steps, times and paratimes which are occupied by infinite numbers and varieties of sentient entities and human beings. Once again the existence and being of the physical or external universe is real in its entirety, and the aliveness and reality of its sentient inhabitants is determined by the above-mentioned principles. The physical universe, by its essence, substance and function, is the external mind of creation or its body. It performs exactly the same function and has the same content with regard to the whole Creation as the external mind of an individual. The external mind of an individual is always structured by and built from the structure and elements of the physical universe or universal external mind. This universe with all its worlds and inhabitants is in precise correspondence and position with the intermediate universe and with the spiritual universe, thus making the whole Creation a unity, oneness and harmony, and one reality and life from the Most High.

The interconnections, relationships and interdependency of these universes can be basically conceptualized in terms described in this message and in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”.

The structure and content of reality, as briefly presented here, points out the vital importance of seeing things, events and oneself in a spiritual perspective. Without this spiritual perspective the true sense, meaning and purpose of anything cannot be apprehended and reality and life cannot be conceptualized. Thus, spirituality, as revealed, defined and described in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality” and throughout these “Messages From Within”, is the only originating point of reality, life and aliveness of any being and existence without any exception.

This is all for today.

## MESSAGE THIRTY-SIX

May 6, 1982

The following messages have been received today from the Most High.

It is necessary to remind oneself again and again that there is a certain structure, dynamics and function of all Creation which follows well-established laws and principles of spiritual progression as described in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality” and in these “Messages From Within”. This structure, dynamics and function was patterned by the Most High in accordance with His/Her Nature. One could say that the Most High was and is a prototype for any creation both in its content and its form and manifestation.

As pointed out many times before, the major principles which govern the Most High’s Nature are Absolute Love and Absolute Wisdom and all their exclusively positive derivatives. These major principles and their derivatives are continuously and constantly reflected in the entire Creation from eternity to eternity.

For that reason, one can say with a certainty, beyond any shadow of doubt, that whatever or whoever projects, considers or adds anything at all to the Nature of the Most High that is not of Love and Wisdom commits a spiritual abomination and violates all principles of true life.

One can also say with certainty that whoever denies, rejects and refutes these principles and conceptualizations of the Nature of the Most High, as revealed here, is in a state and process of serious spiritual illness.

Denial, rejection and refusal of such principles and seeing the Most High in any negative terms, or entirely rejecting the fact of the Most High’s Absolute Being and Absolute Existence leads to an activation of the negative state and process. In the moment of its activation, the negative state and process immediately takes over and begins to dominate one’s entire life.

It is very obvious that, by the process of denial of these spiritual factors and principles or by their distortions, the negative state and process and all those who activate it by acceptance and practice of its pseudo-principles in their lives, are outside of the hierarchy of spiritual organization of Creation and are self-excluded from the universal order of Creation.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

By their attitude and pseudo-philosophy, the fabricators, activators and participants of the negative state and process placed themselves “without” Creation. For these reasons anything or anyone of the negative state and process cannot be a part of or within anything positive or of anything of the Nature of the Most High.

Such an outside or “without” placement of the negative state and process renders it totally abnormal, unnatural, illogical, irrational, delusional, insane and unreal in itself and by itself. Simply stated, anyone who is a part of or a follower of the negative state and process, by one’s free will and choice, excludes oneself from Creation and by this very exclusion becomes terminally ill.

There is only one normal, natural, healthy, sane, logical, rational and real state and process — the structure, dynamics and function of Creation as patterned by the Nature of the Most High Who imprinted in His/Her Creation His/Her likeness and image. This is the true spiritual principle of Creation. This is the number one axiom of Creation’s being and existence. This axiom constitutes normality, realness, aliveness, reason, logic and sanity of the Most High’s Creation. This is the universal order.

Therefore, it logically follows that whoever purposefully opposes, rejects, denies or distorts these spiritual facts is, in fact very seriously and terminally ill. Tenacious clinging to and identification with such an attitude leads one to spiritual death. In other words, it leads one to the Hells. Since the Hells by their nature are the essence and substance of all negative states and processes, they are completely and totally outside or “without” Creation. True and real life and aliveness, as well as the reality of one’s being and existence, can be maintained only inside or “within” Creation. For that reason, there is no real and true life in the Hells. Everyone there is dead. Therefore, whoever goes to Hell by one’s free choice (there is no other way to go to Hell except by one’s own free choice), relinquishes the real and true life and becomes spiritually dead.

Now, such a choice or decision (to go to Hell) constitutes the genesis of one’s spiritual illness. Because of the factors reflected in the laws of correspondences, whatever happens in the spiritual region of one’s mind has its impact and consequence in all other mental and physical regions of one’s mind and life. Therefore, it is very obvious that all human mental and physical problems, illnesses, accidents and all other miseries in all respects, stem from this spiritual illness. There is nothing in one’s life, regardless of how good or bad it is, that is not originated in one’s spiritual state of affairs.



As pointed out elsewhere, it is a devastating error of millennias in the history of mankind to think or to consider any occurrences, happenings or events in one's life or in the life of mankind as other than from spiritual sources. To think there is any source of life other than spiritual is to think from abnormal, unnatural, insane and unreal states and processes. It means, therefore, to think from the negative state, thus, from the Hells.

One of the major reasons, if not the most important one, for all human misery, suffering and problems is that people believe and accept as a fact that things can be originated in themselves from sources other than spiritual. Or, at least, they think that there are certain things and events that can be originated or are originated from sources other than spiritual.

If people are ever to return to the normal, real, healthy and sane condition, they must first totally and completely relinquish such beliefs and considerations. Nothing can be done at all in any respect before this act of relinquishment takes place.

Unfortunately, the contrary belief — that things can or even exclusively do originate from nature, matter, body, externals, “without”, without any spiritual principles at work — is so ingrained and brainwashed in people's minds and concepts that they are sick through and through. Nothing is truly healthy in mankind on Earth as a whole. This is a cancer of mankind. The real physical cancer of individuals, like all other illnesses, stems from this overall sickness of mankind. Adoption of and identification with such a belief system makes one sick in one way or another.

As pointed out in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality” and in these “Messages From Within”, this condition of mankind and the insane belief system of the origination of things without any involvement of spiritual principles, was infused, implanted and inculcated into mankind by its pseudo-creators during the period of the so-called Fall.

The point they tried to prove was that life and its events can be real and produce itself without involvement of any spiritual principles, or by spiritual principles and universal order other than ones patterned on, from and by the Nature of the Most High. These principles, of course, are pseudo-spiritual pseudo-principles because they are founded and based on denial of the axiomatic spiritual principles of life and universal order (as defined throughout these “Messages From Within” and in “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality”).



## ***Messages From Within***

---

In order to accomplish this, the pseudo-creators had to first step outside the real universal order and spiritual principles. From that position they started to fabricate life forms patterned on, from and by their own ideas of what and how life should be. They fabricated a pseudo-life which feeds on misery, suffering and illness. This is a logical outcome of any life patterned on, from and by non-spiritual principles. In order to oppose real life and its spiritual principles, it was necessary to establish a different set of rules and principles which would be in exact opposition to real life and spiritual principles and their outcome. Since the outcome of real life and spiritual principles is love, sharing, mutual benefit, common good, healthiness, happiness, joy, delight, pleasure, logic, rationality and wisdom, it was necessary to cancel these attributes of real life and institute their opposites. Thus, a pseudo-life of misery, suffering, illnesses, problems, hate, selfishness, illogic, irrationality, conventions, traditions, customs and pseudo-cultures was established. This establishment started to bear its fruits and consequences on planet Earth and in all the Hells. This is a natural outcome of deriving life and living from any source and principles other than the Most High and spirituality. Such a life, of course, cannot be called life at all. Therefore, its proper name is spiritual death. It is a life or, in fact, a pseudo-life of dead spirituality of the negative state and process. This is hell in the Hells and this is hell on Earth. Whatever is not originated from the true source of life — the Most High — and from spiritual principles, is pure Hell.

But how does one go about treating people on Earth and in the Hells for this terrible disease? First, it is necessary for the patient to admit that he/she is ill and in need of treatment. Without such a free admission, no one can be treated successfully since it would be in violation of one's right to be sick. The problem with this situation is that people in the Hells and their followers on Earth do not think that they are ill or in need of any treatment. People consider this state of affairs to be normal. In most instances, they do not see anything pathological in this situation. By this attitude they, of course, perpetuate, fuel and keep alive (or in an activated and dominant position and mode) the negative state and all its miserable consequences.

For this reason, one must first bring to their attention that this state of affairs and their miserable lifestyle is the result of a pathological denial of true spiritual principles of life and of their being outside of reality and universal order where there is no reality or order. Lack of order, of course, brings nothing but all kinds of disorders. No wonder that everything in the Hells and on planet Earth is in such a disorderly condition.

It is not an easy process to convince someone who loves and delights in inflicting harm and misery on others and on oneself that such activities are a result of a sick mind in serious need of treatment. This is one of the reasons why it is so difficult to treat hard core criminals and chronic schizophrenics. They enjoy and love their way of life. They are fabrications and subsequent physical incarnations of those kinds of negative ideas originated in the Hells.

Without realization of a need for treatment, no treatment or change of one's current state or condition is possible.

For this reason, it is necessary to constantly remind these sick people of the true facts of affairs in Creation until the realization is sparked in them that things might not be the way they seem to be. The process of this reminder, of course, cannot be by force or imposition, but by living example and comparison only. One's life in comparison with their lives is the best possible and the only valid and spiritually right reminder. Therefore, in order for them to change, they must change themselves first and demonstrate by example the possibility and process of such a change.

In order that such an example and comparison be constantly available to all who are in the insane negative state, it is permitted by the Most High that people from the positive state and process are continuously incarnated on Earth into the dominion of the negative state and go through the process of their own problems in coping with the conditions of the negative state, combating them, overcoming them, not being taken in by them, and by establishing patterns of true life and true spiritual principles in the midst of their opposites. What is more, for this and many other purposes, the Most High Himself/Herself incarnated on planet Earth in the form of Jesus Christ directly and in some other forms of great spiritual leaders less directly to bring such an ultimate example and comparison to show ways and means out of insane and miserable situations. On the other hand, many people from the positive or heavenly side volunteer to take an assignment directly in various Hells in order that such a reminder by example and comparison be constantly present and available to anyone in the Hells in order to spark a possible recognition of their miserable state and condition.

Once this recognition is sparked in anyone, numerous opportunities and offers of assistance are provided to start to develop a desire and a need for that one to recede from one's negative condition. Once the desire is strongly developed, the process of change is initiated under direct auspices of the Most High and all those who volunteered to be spiritual

## ***Messages From Within***

---

advisors to such an individual in order to assist that one in accomplishing successfully the process of receding from the negative state of the Hells and to change one's condition into a positive state, thus, leaving the Hells permanently. This is a process of re-birth and resurrection from spiritual death into spiritual life. This process is very complex and unique for every individual and no generalizations are possible in this respect. This is, in fact, what is meant by re-birth and resurrection from death.

As a part of this important process, as described briefly here, the Most High initiated certain steps of spiritual reawakening for some people on Earth and for many in the spiritual and other dimensions (connected to the negative state).

The first step was to introduce certain tools which would provide a more appropriate treatment for the spiritual requirements for change. Until recently most of the therapeutic modalities in existence on Earth had little or limited consideration for the fact that the only possible effective treatment is by spiritual means, since all human problems without exception are always originated in the spiritual state of affairs of one's life. Thus, it was necessary to develop more appropriate tools of treatment which would emphasize spiritual procedures and purposes primarily. This new tool and spiritual procedure of treatment is explained and demonstrated in "Principles of Spiritual Hypnosis". The content of this book can be considered a sample or an example of how any treatment should be structured and the kind of principles, postulates and theories of treatment which should be followed and used. In following this sample and example, one can modify one's approach in accordance with the needs of every individual. However, the basic principles, postulates and theories of this treatment always have to derive from spiritual principles, since otherwise one would go nowhere. Once these spiritual procedures and means were set forth by the above sample and example, the next important step was a revelation as to true spiritual principles and how the negative state and process originated and has been influencing the life of all members of mankind on Earth and in the Hells with all the consequences and outcomes of its negative nature. Also it was necessary to reveal the general structure and dynamics of true mankind and all the principles of spiritual progression in order to set an example and comparison to its opposite counterpart — pseudo-mankind.

This important step came to its fruition in the book "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality".

Finally, the third important step was in the establishment of a certain integration and combination of the previous two steps which would give people a better concrete understanding of spirituality and more practical tools for making spiritual changes in their lives should they decide to do so from their free will. This third step is reflected in these “Messages From Within”.

Thus, one has now been provided with a complete set of all principles, tools and their applications which can be validated and put into use by anyone who desires to listen and take heed.

The set of these three major works is designed for utilization in the process of spiritual re-awakening and for the first step in the development of a new mankind and a New Spiritual Age.

As mentioned previously, when that step is established and fulfills its purpose and use, it will be used as a steppingstone for the building of a next, higher step in mankind’s spiritual progression. At that time, a new revelation will be given through someone else relevant to the content and building blocks of the succeeding step. In the process of transmission of that new revelation, everything that was revealed and said in the set of these three works (“Principles of Spiritual Hypnosis”, “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality” and “Messages From Within”) will be re-evaluated, updated, added on to and, if necessary and deemed appropriate by the Most High, modified, changed or replaced.

At this point, these messages are ending. Should any need arise for transmitting and recording more messages, or for any further clarifications, explanations and expansions, they will be given at the right time, under the right conditions when, where and through whom is deemed appropriate by the Most High.

The Most High requests that these messages be published and made available at low cost to all who are interested in spiritual issues and have a desire to change and to progress.

The above-mentioned set of three works has been published and distributed throughout all the spiritual worlds and various dimensions, and is being utilized for all kinds of spiritual purposes. These works will also be utilized in the program of the New School described previously. For that reason, even if these books might not have a widespread public exposure or acceptance by people on Earth, people’s further development, nevertheless, will be influenced by the principles described and formulated in them through the universal consciousness and Universality-Of-It-All.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

In conclusion of this work the Most High wants to assure everyone who reads these messages and “Fundamentals of Human Spirituality” that nothing in them came from any angel, spirit, advisor, human, or from their earthly author. All came directly from the Most High.

Of course, no one is forced, required or demanded to believe this or any other recorded statements. It is a matter of one’s freedom of choice, spiritual maturity, wisdom, rationality, logic and heart to decide whether one wants to accept anything that was claimed here to be a direct revelation from the Most High.

This is all for now.

## WHY DO PEOPLE CHOOSE TO GO TO HELL?

May 22, 1982

This is in response to the question which arose last evening at the Exploration Group of the San Diego Swedenborgian Church at the home of its pastor, Reverend Dr. Ivan Franklin, Del Mar, CA. One of the participants of the group asked why people choose to go to Hell if it is such a miserable place. Why would someone want to spend one's life, or even potentially one's eternity, in such a place as Hell?

Because the answer to this question has a broad implication of general public interest, the Most High requested the following message be transmitted, which is to be included in the contents of "Messages From Within."

There are several spiritually important reasons why people choose, by their own volition and freedom of choice, to go to Hell. Before revealing some of these reasons, it is necessary first to realize that the Hells, for those who are in them, do not seem as bad and as miserable as people are taught by their religious doctrines. These kinds of religious doctrines utilize fear tactics to keep people within the line of obedience to their respective religious prescriptions and demands. Such tactics are infantile, immature and foolish game plays having little in common with what the Hells really look like or are like. People who choose to go to the Hells would not feel good in any other place at that particular time of their life span. For their current spiritual condition, the Hells are the most appropriate and congruent place to be for the content of their lives. During this particular time of their lives they are in love with everything the Hells signify and represent. Thus, they are in love with existential misery and unhappiness. Such hellish misery and unhappiness is the source of their very life. As Swedenborg pointed out, to remove this love from them means to remove their lives. Such a removal would lead to their instant, eternal perishment. For this reason, any place other than the Hells, for these people at this particular life span of their being and existence, would mean much greater unhappiness and misery than to be in Hell.

Again, as pointed out throughout these "Messages From Within", people tend to generalize and project their own ideas, concepts, desires, wishful thinking, personal predispositions and false expectations as to the kind of unhappiness and misery which should be in the Hells, and, of course, as to the kind of happiness and delight which should be in the

## ***Messages From Within***

---

Heavens. They do not want to admit that what is happy and delightful for one can be misery and unhappiness for another, and vice versa.

However, from the standpoint of universal order, the Hells are the very unhappiness and misery in themselves by their content, purpose and style of life. The reason for this is they are constantly out of order because they place themselves outside of Creation (as revealed in messages dated March 31, 1982, May 5, 1982 and May 6, 1982). The inherent consequences of such a placement are everything that is opposite to the positive state and process which constitutes the content, purpose and style of life of the Universality-Of-It-All. Nothing of true nature and true reality is a part of the opposing trends of the positive state and process. Therefore, everything in the Hells is a fake. People live there in constant illusions, deceptions and self-deceptions of reality and of the true nature of anything. They love their illusions, deceptions and self-deceptions and, by that love, they vivify them and make them seem real and natural. The misery and unhappiness of such fake being and existence is obvious by their content, but not as much by personal experience of an individual who is in love with this condition. As long as one is in love with something or someone, no matter how miserable and unhappy one is, one strives to maintain and support everything in one's life which sustains that love. Such is the nature of love and life. In order to change such a person, one would first have to convince that person of the futility and counter-productivity of such a love. Then and only then can gradual replacement of such a disastrous love with a true love of mutual benefit and sharing be initiated. But, it is not an easy task to convince someone of one's illusions, deceptions and self-deceptions, if one firmly believes they are truly real. As a matter of fact, for that one, in one's subjective perception, they are real. One makes them real by one's desire and will for them to be real. Nothing is more real than the reality of one's love regardless of what such love may be. If one takes away from that one that one's love, one is taking away everything that one has. To take away one's love is to take away one's life. In the connotation of this message about the Hells, to take away one's Hell means to, take away one's life.

So, one has to be very careful in the assessment of the situation of those who choose, for the time being, for their own spiritual subjective and personal reasons, to go to Hell. One would be wise not to project anything of one's own ideas, expectations and conceptions of what the Hellish life is all about. One can only assume that for different people it is different. No generalizations from one experience to another should be attempted.

## ***Why Do People Choose To Go To Hell?***

---

Now, to go back to the initial question — why people would choose to go to Hell. At this time, four reasons for such a choice may be revealed.

1. It is necessary to realize that approximately 40% of the human population of Earth are a direct incarnation of the negative ideas of the Hells (by the process described in the message dated May 2, 1982). These people are fabricated from ideas of hate of everything good and true. Therefore, from the very first moment of conception they sustain themselves by love of this hate. In the process of their Earthly life, they do everything in their power to support, to fuel and to perpetuate this love. They do not know, and they do not want to know, that there is a possibility of existence and being of anything different from their love. Whatever is not congruent with such a love is offensive, aversive, disgusting and unnatural. Because such people are fully identified with their love of hate and of its devastating consequences and outcomes, they naturally choose to go to the Hells (from where they originated), where such love can flourish and is at home. No other place would be feasible or even possible for them. Such people have the greatest difficulty in changing their loves and lifestyles. In many instances, it takes many eons (in human Earthly linear time conceptualization) for them to come to the realization that there is something different and better than what they have.

2. Approximately 60% of the people on planet Earth are incarnated from other than negative states and conditions (again, see message dated May 2, 1982). Out of this 60%, approximately 40% choose to go to Hell on a temporary basis for various extremely important spiritual, personal and subjective reasons known only to the Most High and to their Inner Mind. It is not permitted for anyone to know these reasons except the Most High and the Inner Mind of these people. Suffice it to say here that they need this experience for both their own personal learning and for the purpose of acquiring experiences which have an important universal implication. Without such experiences something very vital would be lacking, the lack of which would endanger the entire Creation.

But, most importantly, people such as these go to the Hells for the purpose of setting a continuous example and comparison for others there who originated from the negative state and process in itself. By the process of working out their own problems and gradually receding from their falsely assumed identities and loves, they are brought out of the Hells and join the positive state, showing to all in the Hells not only that it is possible to change and come out of the Hells, but also how to do it and the ways of doing it successfully.



## ***Messages From Within***

---

For people such as this, it usually does not take that long to accomplish their purpose for being in the Hells; they come out relatively soon.

3. The third category of those who choose to go to the Hells for a certain duration are people who, when they come in contact with the negative state and see all its atrocities, bloodshed and miseries, are so blinded by it they forget about, the freedom of choice principle. (Everyone participates in the negative state by one's freedom of choice, and no one is forced to be part of it.) Instead, they start to blame God for this situation and they demand from the Most High that He change it and entirely eliminate the negative state. Thus, they demand from the Most High that He break the order of the universe and violate people's freedom of choice by forcing them to be good.

When the Most High does not respond to such a demand, they become bitter and they rebel against universal order and the Most High and, by this very act of rebellion, they inadvertently place themselves in the Hells. The point here is that rejection of the universal order, reflected in the principles of freedom of choice, leads inevitably to rejection of Divine Love and Divine Wisdom. This, in turn, leads to rejection of the existence and being of the Most High. By this process one excludes oneself from Creation and its principles and laws. Such an exclusion places one directly into the Hells because only the Hells and the negative state on Earth are outside of Creation, and thus outside of the Most High.

The rejection of Divine Love and Divine Wisdom leads also to the establishment of loves and foolishness in opposition to Divine Love. This rejection originates love of self (Swedenborg pointed out that those who are in this type of love are called Devils) and love of non-spiritual worldly, earthly, corporeal, material things (those who are in this type of love are called Satans). So one ends up either in love of self or in love of worldly things or both. Because such loves are outside Creation, which is ruled by love to the Most High and love to others through love for oneself, they place one in the Hells, where they are at home. These kinds of people are very stubborn in their rebellious nature and it takes a lot of effort and time to bring them to the realization of the futility, misery and waste of such loves.

4. The fourth type of people who choose to go to Hell for a period of time is the type who fall in love with the dogma of their respective religions. By the act of falling in love with such dogmas, they start to oppose fanatically any changes in their religion and thus in their lives. After all, they love those dogmas the way they are and they like the

## ***Why Do People Choose To Go To Hell?***

---

lifestyle as prescribed by those dogmas the way it is. They fanatically adhere to such lifestyles and all dogmas of their religion to the point that they begin to hate everything different from what they believe to be the real truth. They abhor any changes because they undermine the secure position of their love. For this love they are willing to destroy, to kill and to condemn to eternal damnation and the Hells anyone who is not a part of their belief system or lifestyle. Such an attitude places them right into the deepest Hells. There is nothing more spiritually devastating than such a situation. The reason is that this situation is developed in the name of the Most High whose nature does not contain even remotely anything fanatic, dogmatic, stagnant, preferential, exclusive or one-sided. People such as this are the closest to the point of profanation and commitment of what is called an unpardonable sin. If there were not a special protection by the Most High from the possibility of such a profanation, this type of person would be the first to rush headlong into profanation of everything holy, truthful and Godly. The reason is that they lie consistently, and believe their lies, about the very Absolute nature of the Most High and all His/Her Absolute Principles, Categories and their derivatives.

Obviously, by such an attitude and lifestyle, people such as this choose with “delight” and “pleasure” to go to the Hells where they may pursue their dogmatic and fanatic lifestyle with ever greater ferocity, and may stagnate in their belief system as long as they want to. People such as this become the most ardent participants of attacks on the positive state during spiritual wars because they cannot stand the progressive, ever-changing nature of the positive state and its members. Any notion of change makes them furious and beastly. They truly become as wild beasts without any logic or reason.

People in the Hells with this type of love are the most resistant to coming out of the Hells. In order to come out they would have to first admit that progression and change are a vital part of life and living. However, this admission is contrary to their adopted nature. Therefore, it takes a lot of effort and time to convince them to give up their adopted nature and to assume something progressive and ever changing in an upward and forward direction.

There are, at least, three other extremely important spiritual reasons why someone chooses to go to Hell. However, under the presently existing conditions of spirituality of mankind on Earth, knowledge of these reasons would not be beneficial and proper for people and could not be properly conceived, apprehended and accepted by them. They will be revealed if and when mankind is spiritually ready to know them.

This is all that is permitted to know about this subject at this time.

## **AN ADDITIONAL MESSAGE REGARDING THE NEW HEAVENLY SOCIETY**

On May 26, 1982, the Most High requested that some more thoughts be transmitted regarding the new heavenly society. This transmission took place in two phases. The first phase occurred on May 6, 1982, and the second phase on June 2, 1982. There are nine points which were considered during these two dates.

1. The initial members for this society were recruited by the Most High from all existing levels, degrees, steps and dimensions of the positive state and process of the heavens comprised of humans who came from planet Earth. These members were the most advanced in love, wisdom, knowledge, intelligence and use within their own society. They were at the point of transcendence of everything their respective society represented in the hierarchy of the spiritual organization of the heavens of humans who came from Earth. At the moment anyone reaches this point of transcendence, one is ready to enter a different, comparatively more progressive, and considerably more advanced level of spiritual awareness and understanding which takes that one out of one's previous state and condition and places one in an entirely different situation and environment. This new situation and environment is more congruent with one's current spiritual state. It enables one to continue in spiritual progression with greater intensity, deeper content and broader scope.

People at such a point of transcendence become ready to perceive and conceive spirituality and all its principles in a more integrated, more universal and more meaningful manner. Thus, they become excellent candidates for the process of screening regarding their suitability to become members of the new heavenly society which, at that point of spiritual progression, will transcend anything in being and existence in the heavens which are comprised of people from planet Earth. Of course, similar progress and development and continuous transcendence takes place in all other heavens which are comprised of sentient entities from places, states and conditions other than those of humans from Earth.

Once such a new society is established by the Most High, it seeks out the most suitable people in the intermediate world and in the natural world who would become its representatives for transmitting, spreading, influencing and implementing all ideas, concepts, thoughts and happenings of this society which are initiated, produced and emanated by it throughout all channels of its respective universe.

## ***An Additional Message***

---

The prospective representatives of this society in the intermediate world and in the natural world are in a state and condition corresponding to the members of that society. They are also at the point of transcendence of their current spiritual state and condition, ready to assume a different, more progressive, more integrated view and style of life than their previous one.

Although, in the intermediate world, there is also an outward change in the appearance of such people which accompanies the profound inward inner changes, as is the case in the spiritual world, in the natural world, in most instances, these changes are not apparent in the outward form, but rather they take place in one's internals by opening a certain region, or regions, of one's Inner Mind which, until this time were not accessible to or approachable by such a one.

People such as this usually know inwardly that something is changing in them and that it is time for them to re-evaluate their lives and to acquire a different philosophy, view, understanding and lifestyle than those they have had up to this time in their lives. However, little change in their bodily appearance and form takes place, except that, after assuming their new philosophy of life, they feel younger, healthier, more energetic and vigorous, and more creative and productive.

In the spiritual and intermediate worlds, any change at all is accompanied by a change in the physical or external form of those who are undergoing such a change.

The reason no apparent change occurs in the human physical body in the natural world of planet Earth is that the human body is comprised primarily of elements of matter. By its nature, matter is in continuous process of reception, absorption and falling in on itself without any ability of transmission, change and sharing. Whatever active, useful, productive and creative process happens in matter is not from matter itself but from the spiritual principle present in matter for the purpose of creative, productive and useful processes. One can rearrange elements of matter into various combinations by certain laws of spiritual correspondences, but these natural elements remain the same no matter how many recombinations of their position, proximity and numbers is attempted.

The situation on planet Earth is even more complicated in this respect because of the negative state which is in an activated and dominant mode of its being and existence on Earth. By its nature, the negative state doesn't want to change anything. This connotation of the

## ***Messages From Within***

---

negative state makes elements of matter, from which the human external form is comprised, even more resistant and unable to change. Whatever change is occurring in these elements is in the direction of decay, reversion to its initial elemental state and process of falling in on itself, as it was before it was forced by spiritual principles to assume the human physical form of a body. Such a change is no change at all.

However, people's external form in the spiritual world and in the intermediate world is not comprised of elements of matter. Rather, it is comprised of the elements of their own environment which follow the laws and principles of spiritual progression. So, whatever is happening within one's mind or spirit is synchronously reflected in one's external form. Thus, any external form there is continuously changeable with the changes which occur in one's internals and interiors.

Therefore, when people who become eligible to assume membership in the new heavenly society arrive at their destination, they no longer appear the same way in which they appeared in their previous state or place.

2. When the eligible members of the new society arrive at their destination, they form, under the direction and presiding of the Most High, a new spiritual, philosophical, mental, political, economic and cultural state which differs from anything thus far in being and existence within their global heavens. The establishment of this state is immediately preceded by a new direct revelation, enlightenment and inspiration from the Most High regarding the new spiritual principles, ideas, thoughts, categories, structures and dynamics which are to become the building blocks of this new state.

All members of this new state, by their free will and choice, are ingrained with all these newly revealed truths in their spirits, souls and bodies, so that these truths become the very source of their being and existence for the duration of their lifespan within this new state. They live by these truths, and they act within and from them. In fact, they become those very truths from and by the Most High.

This new revelation, which they receive directly from the Most High, transforms their very essence and substance, and gives them hitherto unavailable and unknown powers, insights understandings and truths for fulfillment of the purpose and goal of their existence within the new society. Thus, these new truths become their very nature.

3. When all prospective members of the new society are gathered at a region or place specially created by the Most High for them, they are all

## ***An Additional Message***

---

assigned certain functions in accordance with preferences, choices, structure and dynamics of their personalities and the degree of use they are capable of performing within the authority and sphere of influence of that society. The Most High personally selects from among them the most wise, gifted and use-loving members who are then appointed to serve on a high council for that society to govern all its functions. The highest members of the high council, in turn, appoint a staff of officers and assistants, headed by the most appropriate and qualified members, who then determine the specific functions of each member in the hierarchy of spiritual organization of that society and all its departments. Once all these appointments are made and everyone has accepted their positions by free choice, the Most High begins gradual activation of all the functions of this society as needed with regard to the Universality-Of-It-All. Various introductions and proclamations are made throughout Creation; all principles newly revealed to them by the Lord are shared and explained to all others in Creation; exchange of good-will missions with other heavens and the rest of Creation occurs; and new methods, tactics and means of diplomacy, relatedness and interaction are developed and implemented.

4. The content, function and position of this new heavenly society requires that it be comprised not only of humans who were recruited from various levels of the heavens from planet Earth but also of entities from all other dimensions, heavens, levels and their respective intermediate and physical worlds. Therefore, when this society was initiated and established by the Most High, the most appropriate volunteers were sought out throughout all Creation and were requested to join this society from their free will and by their own free choice in order to become an integral part of both its membership and its ruling body. For this reason, the new heavenly society consists of a wide variety of different sentient entities of non-human as well as human forms, including people who originally came from planet Earth.

By this structure of arrangements, it was provided by the Most High that all various qualities of spiritual states and processes which exist throughout all Creation will be linked by and through the structure, content, dynamics and experiences of this society, and through it to all spiritual worlds of humans from Earth and to people on Earth after the typical human era on Earth is abolished.

Thus, thanks to such a variety of representation in its membership, this society has an immediate first-hand access to all necessary knowledge and experience existing throughout all Creation.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

This access is vital to the purpose, goal and function for which the new heavenly society was initiated and established by the Most High. Since this society is the integrator of all positive experiences and accomplishments of humans from planet Earth, and since it provides the missing link for all Creation from “within” to “without”, it must have in its content all available spiritual experiences from all levels, degrees and various dimensions in order to be such a link. If one does not know to what one is linked, one cannot conduct an effective function of linkage. This experience is available through the new heavenly society by means of the arrangement which required personal representation of various sentient entities from heavens other than the heaven of humans from Earth.

The respective dimensions, universes and societies from which these sentient entities volunteered to become members of the new heavenly society, are connected to, and participate in the life of this society through their representatives. In addition, all members of this new society participate in the life of all other dimensions, universes and societies through their representatives who are now the members of this new society. Thus, mutual sharing, common good, mutual use and mutual benefit are established on an all-universal scale from the innermost to the outermost in all directions of discrete and continuous modes of being and existence.

5. When this society was foresighted and planned by the Most High, it was done with an important thought — that the membership of this society have a first-hand available learning and experience of the negative state and process. Such knowledge and experience was a necessary condition of its formation because one of the main purposes of this society’s establishment is to assist the Most High in a process of gradual elimination of the negative state on Earth and in the spiritual world from humans who came from Earth. Without first-hand knowledge and experience of what the negative state and process is all about, such important assistance would have no effectiveness or power. In order to avoid this potential weakness and setback, the Most High sought out volunteers from the future members of this new heavenly society (by their ideas in His/ Her Absolute thought process) who would agree from their free will and by their free choice to descend to the planet Earth into the negative state in order that they might undergo the process of learning about its nature, content, purpose, tactics, weapons and methodology by personal living example. A personal living example validates fully the genuine experience of the negative state and process. As these volunteers come back home from their lifespan in the negative state on Earth and in various Hells, they share their experiences and



## ***An Additional Message***

---

acquired knowledges about the structure and dynamics of the negative state and process with all members of the new society from which they were sent out with a promise — that they would return home after a successful fulfillment of their dangerous and life-threatening mission into the negative state.

Thus, through these volunteers, the new heavenly society is the most competent expert on the processes and functions of the negative state in its various manifestations and forms. No information and/or experience about it is missing to any member of this society. In this way, nothing about the negative state is hidden from this society, including the experience of being in the Hells of the pseudo-creators. This situation gives the new society, from the Most High, a formidable and powerful weapon for dealing with the negative state in the most constructive and appropriate manner, which will lead eventually toward the entire abolishment of the negative state.

6. All activities of this new society take place in a very relaxed, pleasant and comfortable atmosphere. No sense of stress or pressure exists with the members. At the same time, no procrastinations or delays occur there. Everything is very timely, congruent and synchronous with necessities, readiness and appropriateness. The members of this society do everything with a great sense of fun, humor, good spirits and hearty laughter when appropriate.

Although the sense of importance, magnitude and reverence for the use they perform from and by the Most High for all Creation is ever present and continuously recognized and felt, it in no way takes from them the joyous fun and ease with which all their tasks and assignments are done. The Most High is the greatest fun to be with. The Most High loves to laugh with them, to say humorous things and to have fun with them. The Most High is experienced and treated by them at all times as their Father/Mother, the only true Parent, who likes to play with His/Her children when it is time for playing.

It would be an error to assume that members of this new society walk around with strict, serious, preoccupied countenances without any sense of humor, fun, joy or play. Such a situation exists only in the Hells. The members of the Hells refuse, by their choice, to have any fun, humor, joy, pleasure, laughter or play. Instead they are always preoccupied, serious, rigid, strict, suspicious, fearful, angry, hostile, violent and constantly worried. Such is the nature of the negative state. In comparison the nature of the positive state is just the opposite.



## ***Messages From Within***

---

7. The new heavenly society is continuously in the process of developing various scientific, philosophical and psychological projects involving the utilization of an unusual technology which is available to its members from all over Creation. They established various research institutes and academies which cover all known sciences and sciences unknown to people of Earth, in order to acquire a deeper, better and more appropriate knowledge about various phenomena of Creation which occur in, underlie and accompany all reality of the all-spiritual worlds, all reality of the all-intermediate worlds, and all reality of the all-physical, all-natural worlds in their various dimensions, levels, degrees, steps, times, paratimes and lines. All such acquired knowledge is instantly utilized for updating, correcting and modifying the currently existing knowledge. The newly acquired knowledges are then put to good use, and the results are shared with all Creation.

This arrangement is a vital, integral and necessary part of spiritual progression.

Thus, only the most advanced knowledge and technology is utilized at any given time by the members of this society. The scientists of this society make sure constantly that everything learned and discovered in their work is instantly available to all for effective and effortless replacement of any previous concepts, ideas, tools, or technologies which have been rendered obsolete by advances in the exploration of the respective sciences for which they are responsible.

8. The religion of the new society can be fully and completely defined by the principles of spiritual homogeneity as described in the “Messages From Within” of April 3-4, 1982 in Martinique. The members of this society worship the Most High in His/Her various manifestations and forms. However, most importantly, they relate to the Most High primarily as their most immediate Parent Whom they adore and love, and Who loves and respects them. The Most High is always present in them and with them and He/She is the most natural, the most familiar, the most desirable, and the most related-to figure. Because of this arrangement, no formal, external rituals and ceremonies of earthly church services exist. Their church is their heart and their Inner Mind where the Most High always is, and their worship is their work, their life, and the use they perform for and share with others. Part of this worship is humor, fun, joy and laughter which they share with the Most High and with each other, and which the Most High shares with them.

9. The lifestyle of the members of this society can be characterized by such concepts as progressiveness, flow, fluidity, versatility, diversity,

### ***An Additional Message***

---

mobility, flexibility, changeability, adaptability and adjustability. No rigidity or stagnation is a part of their structure. They are able to assume any situation, form, process, state or condition in being or existence and, not only to experience it fully, but to derive all possible use from it in order to improve, update and modify their own lifestyle if necessary and deemed appropriate. Only more progressive elements than they possess at any given moment are incorporated and utilized in their lifestyle from such experiences.

This is all that is allowed to be known at this time about the new heavenly society.

## **A BRIEF COMMENT ON THE CONCEPT OF REINCARNATION**

June 2, 1982

The Most High requested that the following brief comments about the concept of reincarnation held by people on Earth be added to these "Messages From Within".

The concept of reincarnation was correctly explained in "Principles of Spiritual Hypnosis", "Fundamentals of Human Spirituality", and in the message dated April 30, 1982 in "Messages From Within".

Today some further clarifications can be given as to how fallacious interpretations of some important events in the lives of sentient entities can occur.

In the message dated May 2, 1982, it was described how sentient entities and humans originate and incarnate to their respective worlds. It was noted that, after an idea of a specific entity occurs either in the Absolute thought process, or as a result of sexual intercourse of two sentient entities or humans of the opposite sex, it is projected into an intermediate world which exists specially for that purpose (after its careful evaluation and the presentation to it of all ideas of choices and free will) where it becomes a fully self-aware, functional and real spirit. Here it is given various options and shown various consequences of choices and usefulness of its chosen life content.

However, to make a right and most appropriate choice, this spirit is presented in discrete mode of one moment of time all available experiences and choices which exist both in discrete time and linear time of being and existence. From such a global presentation, a universal consciousness of that spirit is built and permanently acquired. In this universal consciousness, all those choices and experiences of the entire Creation are available to that spirit for activation and recall whenever needed and appropriate. Because such experiences are acquired through the process of complete identification, for that fraction of a moment of time, with anyone who was, is or will be a producer and manifestor of that experience, it may be perceived and experienced as though that spirit was, is or will be that particular person or persons. Such an experiential mode of sharing exists in the entire Creation on the spiritual level or the level of one's Inner Mind. Thus, this spirit, during that time, enters the will, desire and intention of that person or persons becoming a

part of his/her universal mind with an external sensation by the spirit's outward mind that he/she was, is or will be that person or persons.

Hence the possibility of a false conclusion that this spirit lived, lives or will live the life or lives of many people. From this revelation stems the fact that the literal sense of reincarnation, as conceived by humans on Earth and many spirits in the spiritual world, who feed this concept to people on Earth, is totally false and no longer tenable. Therefore, in its present form and understanding it must be permanently eliminated from the human mind.

In the process of the examination of all possible choices, experiences and life forms, the spirit in this special intermediate world at one point arrives at the conclusion as to what dimension, world, planet and line he/she will follow. At the moment of this choice, this spirit is presented, by the experiential mode described above, all experiences, choices, consequences and lifestyles that are available in that particular dimension, world, planet, line, family, etc., which he/she is choosing to enter or to be incarnated.

From this presentation and experience, the spirit's transpersonal and phenomenal mentality (or what Carl Gustav Jung called collective unconscious and archetypes which terms remotely approximate this process) is formed, and all wills, desires and intentions of those who were, are or will be part of that specific place, line and family are placed in this mentality.

From this mentality, any such specific experience can be activated and relived if necessary and appropriate by anyone, with the possible external sensation and feeling that one was, is or will be that person or persons in reality. Again, this sensation stems from the fact that when the spirit is presented with all such experiences, these experiences are lived by the spirit through its momentary identification with their producers and manifestors. The spirit attaches, for that fraction of a moment of discrete and linear time his/her will, desires and intentions with their will, desires and intentions and they merge, for that specific fraction of a second, into oneness. In a spiritual connotation, such a fraction of a second is sufficient for acquiring an impression that one was truly the other one. Such an impression then is perceived, on the physical or natural level of one's manifestation, in a literal sense. This literal sense leads to a false belief system which claims that one was numerously reincarnated, for example, on planet Earth.

## ***Messages From Within***

---

The danger in accepting the concept of reincarnation lies in the fact that its believers attract, inadvertently, certain negative spirits from the negative state who insinuate themselves upon people's minds, making people assume a common past with them, and causing people all kinds of problems and miseries which were, are and will be a part of this negative spirit's negative life. These people then falsely conclude that the source of their current problems and miseries is located in their past lives in their previous reincarnations. Unfortunately, this situation dangerously perpetuates the negative state and plays right into the hands of the Hells that want people to believe in and accept false responsibilities for something they never have done, or to reject true responsibilities by blaming something or someone that has done it to them. Either situation leads to false conclusions, perpetuates guilt and misery, and fuels the negative state, leading one away from the true spiritual reality of the positive state and one's essence and substance. Thus, the concept of reincarnation is one of the many very effective weapons in the hands of the Hellish pseudo-societies with which they fight their fierce spiritual wars against the positive state.

Therefore, whoever believes in this concept from one's free will, by one's free choice, and considers it to be true spiritual reality, that one places oneself on the side of the negative state, or at least gives support to it.

In view of this fact, one is advised to be very careful as to the views, opinions, ideas, concepts and belief system one holds or supports. In order to establish a correct attitude toward this concept, one is advised to go to the Most High in one's Inner Mind and to ask, in the honesty of one's heart, with good intention, for the knowledge of truth, that all negative entities who insinuated themselves on that one's mind and assumed the common past with that one be separated and removed from that one's life. Then and only then, one may ask for enlightenment regarding the true reality of this or any other concept so that one disassociates oneself from supporting the negative state.

This brief addition to the concept of reincarnation can be helpful in understanding how such a distortion can originate and take hold in the human mind.

As one can see, if one wants to see, such genuine experiences in various momentary identifications of any spirit who is about to be incarnated to its prospective line on planet Earth are then utilized by the negative state for the production of distortions and insinuations into people's mind of ideas that they were here before many times personally.

### ***A Brief Comment***

---

They even produce very valid and very convincing proofs, memories and relivings of their so-called past lives. This is a very effective way to keep people from the true spiritual issues and to trap them in the services of the negative state, depriving them of access to the knowledge of what or who they really are. This is the reason that the concept of reincarnation should be uprooted from people's lives entirely.

This is all for this time on the concept of reincarnation.

## **AN IMPORTANT ANNOUNCEMENT FROM THE MOST HIGH**

June 2, 1982

The Most High requested that the following brief announcement be transmitted for all who are interested to hear it.

In the spiritual world, on what corresponds on Earth to June 1, 1982, the doors to the New School for Spiritual Re-Awakening, Re-Learning and Re-Structuring have been opened for the first time and the program of that school is hereby commenced. Many people from various levels of the intermediate world and from the Hells who have decided to recede from their negative state (and from many other levels) are presently entering this school.

As an integral part of this school's opening and its program, and as one specific example on the natural level of the type of work which this school is starting to do, the recorder of these "Messages From Within", Dr. Peter Daniel Francuch of Santa Barbara, California, and Dr. Arthur E. Jones of Beverly Hills, California, carried out a process of intensive spiritual hypnotherapy which was experienced during four days and four nights from May 28, 1982 to June 1, 1982. Dr. Peter D. Francuch functioned as a channel for this school and for the Most High in the role of a special therapist, and Dr. Arthur E. Jones, by his own free choice and free will, was a volunteer and one of the first enrollees of this school from the physical plane of planet Earth in order to undergo this process of complete spiritual re-awakening, re-learning and re-structuring. This process has been successfully completed and, by its completion, it sets an example of how any future therapeutic process could be and should be formulated and pursued. Those who express a desire from their heart, with good intent, free will and choice for change may enroll in the program of this school with special teachers on Earth and undergo a process similar to that undergone by Dr. Arthur E. Jones. If Dr. Jones chooses, by his own free will, he may now become both a student of this school and also a teacher of this school for people on Earth who choose freely to undergo this process.

Moreover, the Most High expressed His/Her request that the experiences which occurred during this process be recorded from the beginning to the end and be embodied in the book which may be co-authored by Dr. Peter D. Francuch and Dr. Arthur E. Jones under the title of "Intensive Spiritual Hypnotherapy".

### ***An Important Announcement***

---

Should both prospective authors decide by their own free will to proceed to bring to fruition this newly suggested book for mutual benefit and sharing, they may proceed to do so by the will of the Most High. Of course, the completion and availability of such a book depends upon what kind of further choices will be made by both Dr. Peter D. Francuch and Dr. Arthur E. Jones for the next steps of their lives. One must continuously remember that one always can make fresh and new choices or revert to one's previous state, if one so desires, no matter what that state was. Nothing is ever forced on to anyone, and any experiences which have been acquired in the process of these four days and four nights are in no way obligatory, forced or demanded to become an integral part of one's life.

The Most High also wishes to transmit His/Her commendation and appreciation to anyone who freely, by one's choice, has read these "Messages From Within", and who considered them seriously for one's own spiritual re-awakening, re-learning and re-structuring.

This concludes in its entirety the contents of the "Messages From Within".